



Danish Ministry  
of the Environment  
Environmental  
Protection Agency

# Survey on basic knowledge about exposure and potential environmental and health risks for selected nanomaterials

Sonja Hagen Mikkelsen, Erik Hansen and  
Trine Boe Christensen  
COWI A/S, Denmark

Anders Baun and Steffen Foss Hansen  
DTU Environment

Mona-Lise Binderup  
DTU Food

The Danish Environmental Protection Agency will, when opportunity offers, publish reports and contributions relating to environmental research and development projects financed via the Danish EPA.

Please note that publication does not signify that the contents of the reports necessarily reflect the views of the Danish EPA.

The reports are, however, published because the Danish EPA finds that the studies represent a valuable contribution to the debate on environmental policy in Denmark.

# Table of Contents

<b>PREFACE</b>	<b>7</b>
<b>EXECUTIVE SUMMARY</b>	<b>9</b>
<b>INTRODUCTION</b>	<b>13</b>
1.1 OVERVIEW OF TYPES OF NANOMATERIALS	13
1.2 NANOMATERIALS IN CONSUMER PRODUCTS	15
1.3 SPECIAL CHARACTERISTICS OF NANOMATERIALS VS. BULK MATERIALS	16
1.4 USE OF NANOMATERIALS IN DENMARK	18
<b>1.4.1 Industry and products</b>	<b>18</b>
<b>1.4.2 Results from selected Nordic surveys</b>	<b>19</b>
1.5 INDUSTRY SURVEY	22
<b>2 NANOMATERIALS SURVEY</b>	<b>23</b>
2.1 SELECTION OF NANOMATERIALS FOR THE SURVEY	23
2.2 NANOMATERIALS PROFILES	24
<b>2.2.1 Manufacturing and applications</b>	<b>24</b>
<b>2.2.2 Ecotoxicological and toxicological profiles</b>	<b>25</b>
<b>2.2.3 Relevant exposures</b>	<b>25</b>
<b>2.2.4 Risk profiles</b>	<b>26</b>
<b>3 FULLERENES - C<sub>60</sub></b>	<b>27</b>
3.1 GENERAL CHARACTERISTICS	27
3.2 MANUFACTURING PROCESSES	27
3.3 USES	27
<b>3.3.1 Main applications</b>	<b>27</b>
<b>3.3.2 Results from industry survey</b>	<b>28</b>
3.4 ECO-TOXICOLOGICAL PROFILE	28
3.5 TOXICOLOGICAL PROFILE	29
<b>3.5.1 ADME studies</b>	<b>30</b>
<b>3.5.2 Short term toxicity</b>	<b>32</b>
<b>3.5.3 Irritation and corrosion</b>	<b>33</b>
<b>3.5.4 Skin and respiratory sensitisation</b>	<b>33</b>
<b>3.5.5 Repeated dose toxicity</b>	<b>33</b>
<b>3.5.6 Mutagenotoxicity/genotoxicity</b>	<b>34</b>
<b>3.5.7 Carcinogenicity</b>	<b>35</b>
<b>3.5.8 Reproductive toxicity</b>	<b>36</b>
<b>3.5.9 In vitro toxicity studies</b>	<b>36</b>
<b>3.5.10 Summary</b>	<b>36</b>
3.6 EXPOSURE SCENARIOS	37
3.7 RISK PROFILE	38
<b>3.7.1 Environment</b>	<b>38</b>
<b>3.7.2 Human health</b>	<b>39</b>
3.8 SUMMARY SHEET FOR C <sub>60</sub>	40
<b>4 TITANIUM DIOXIDE - TiO<sub>2</sub></b>	<b>43</b>
4.1 GENERAL CHARACTERISTICS	43

4.2	MANUFACTURING PROCESSES	43
4.3	USES	43
<b>4.3.1</b>	<b>Main applications</b>	<b>43</b>
<b>4.3.2</b>	<b>Results from industry survey</b>	<b>44</b>
4.4	ECO-TOXICOLOGICAL PROFILE	45
4.5	TOXICOLOGICAL PROFILE	46
<b>4.5.1</b>	<b>ADME studies</b>	<b>47</b>
<b>4.5.2</b>	<b>Short term toxicity</b>	<b>47</b>
<b>4.5.3</b>	<b>Irritation and corrosion</b>	<b>48</b>
<b>4.5.4</b>	<b>Skin and respiratory sensitization (in vitro and in vivo)</b>	<b>49</b>
<b>4.5.5</b>	<b>Repeated dose toxicity, short term, sub-chronic and long term</b>	<b>49</b>
<b>4.5.6</b>	<b>Mutagenicity/genotoxicity</b>	<b>50</b>
<b>4.5.7</b>	<b>Carcinogenicity</b>	<b>51</b>
<b>4.5.8</b>	<b>Reproductive toxicity, developmental toxicity and teratogenicity</b>	<b>51</b>
<b>4.5.9</b>	<b>Summary</b>	<b>52</b>
4.6	EXPOSURE SCENARIOS	53
4.7	RISK PROFILE	54
<b>4.7.1</b>	<b>Environment</b>	<b>54</b>
<b>4.7.2</b>	<b>Human health</b>	<b>54</b>
4.8	SUMMARY SHEET FOR TiO <sub>2</sub>	55
<b>5</b>	<b>ZERO VALENT IRON - NZVI</b>	<b>59</b>
5.1	GENERAL CHARACTERISTICS	59
5.2	MANUFACTURING PROCESSES	59
5.3	USES	59
<b>5.3.1</b>	<b>Main applications</b>	<b>59</b>
<b>5.3.2</b>	<b>Results from industry survey</b>	<b>59</b>
5.4	ECO-TOXICOLOGICAL PROFILE	59
5.5	TOXICOLOGICAL PROFILE	60
5.6	EXPOSURE SCENARIOS	61
5.7	RISK PROFILE	61
<b>5.7.1</b>	<b>Environment</b>	<b>61</b>
<b>5.7.2</b>	<b>Human health</b>	<b>62</b>
5.8	SUMMARY SHEET FOR NANO-SCALE ZERO-VALENT IRON	62
<b>6</b>	<b>CERIUM DIOXIDE - CeO<sub>2</sub></b>	<b>65</b>
6.1	GENERAL CHARACTERISTICS	65
6.2	MANUFACTURING PROCESSES	65
6.3	USES	65
<b>6.3.1</b>	<b>Main applications</b>	<b>65</b>
<b>6.3.2</b>	<b>Results from industry survey</b>	<b>65</b>
6.4	ECO-TOXICOLOGICAL PROFILE	66
6.5	TOXICOLOGICAL PROFILE	66
<b>6.5.1</b>	<b>Uptake of CeO<sub>2</sub> into cells</b>	<b>66</b>
<b>6.5.2</b>	<b>In vitro toxicity- lung models</b>	<b>67</b>
<b>6.5.3</b>	<b>Dermal models</b>	<b>67</b>
<b>6.5.4</b>	<b>Mechanistic studies - Oxidative stress</b>	<b>68</b>
<b>6.5.5</b>	<b>Summary</b>	<b>69</b>
6.6	EXPOSURE SCENARIOS	69
6.7	RISK PROFILE	69
6.8	SUMMARY SHEET FOR CeO <sub>2</sub>	70
<b>7</b>	<b>SILVER - Ag</b>	<b>73</b>
7.1	GENERAL CHARACTERISTICS	73
7.2	MANUFACTURING PROCESSES	73
7.3	USES	73

7.3.1	<b>Main applications</b>	<b>73</b>
7.3.2	<b>Results from industry survey</b>	<b>74</b>
7.4	ECO-TOXICOLOGICAL PROFILE	74
7.5	TOXICOLOGICAL PROFILE	75
7.5.1	<b>ADME studies</b>	<b>76</b>
7.5.2	<b>Acute toxicity</b>	<b>78</b>
7.5.3	<b>Irritation and corrosion</b>	<b>78</b>
7.5.4	<b>Sensitisation</b>	<b>78</b>
7.5.5	<b>Repeated dose toxicity</b>	<b>78</b>
7.5.6	<b>Mutagenicity</b>	<b>80</b>
7.5.7	<b>Carcinogenicity</b>	<b>80</b>
7.5.8	<b>Reproductive toxicity and developmental toxicity</b>	<b>80</b>
7.5.9	<b>Biological mechanism</b>	<b>81</b>
7.5.10	<b>Summary</b>	<b>81</b>
7.6	EXPOSURE SCENARIOS	82
7.7	RISK PROFILE	83
7.7.1	<b>Environment</b>	<b>83</b>
7.7.2	<b>Human health</b>	<b>83</b>
7.8	SUMMARY SHEET FOR NANO-SILVER	87
<b>8</b>	<b>NANOCLAY</b>	<b>89</b>
8.1	GENERAL CHARACTERISTICS	89
8.2	MANUFACTURING PROCESSES	89
8.3	USES	90
8.3.1	<b>Main applications</b>	<b>90</b>
8.3.2	<b>Results from industry survey</b>	<b>90</b>
8.4	ECO-TOXICOLOGICAL PROFILE	91
8.5	TOXICOLOGICAL PROFILE	91
8.5.1	<b>In vivo studies</b>	<b>91</b>
8.5.2	<b>In vitro studies</b>	<b>92</b>
8.5.3	<b>Summary</b>	<b>93</b>
8.6	EXPOSURE SCENARIOS	93
8.7	RISK PROFILE	93
8.7.1	<b>Environment</b>	<b>93</b>
8.7.2	<b>Human health</b>	<b>93</b>
8.8	SUMMARY SHEET FOR NANOCLAY	94
<b>9</b>	<b>SILICIUM DIOXIDE SiO<sub>2</sub></b>	<b>95</b>
9.1	GENERAL CHARACTERISTICS	95
9.2	MANUFACTURING PROCESSES	95
9.3	USES	95
9.3.1	<b>Main applications</b>	<b>95</b>
9.3.2	<b>Results from industry survey</b>	<b>96</b>
9.4	ECO-TOXICOLOGICAL PROFILE	96
9.5	TOXICOLOGICAL PROFILE	97
9.5.1	<b>ADME studies</b>	<b>98</b>
9.5.2	<b>Short term toxicity</b>	<b>98</b>
9.5.3	<b>Irritation and corrosion</b>	<b>100</b>
9.5.4	<b>Skin and respiratory sensitization (in vitro and in vivo)</b>	<b>101</b>
9.5.5	<b>Repeated dose toxicity, short term, sub-chronic and long term</b>	<b>101</b>
9.5.6	<b>Mutagenicity/genotoxicity</b>	<b>102</b>
9.5.7	<b>Carcinogenicity</b>	<b>103</b>
9.5.8	<b>Reproductive toxicity, developmental toxicity and teratogenicity</b>	<b>103</b>
9.5.9	<b>In vitro studies</b>	<b>103</b>
9.5.10	<b>Summary</b>	<b>104</b>
9.6	EXPOSURE SCENARIOS	104

9.7	RISK PROFILE	105
9.7.1	<i>Environment</i>	<b>105</b>
9.7.2	<i>Human health</i>	<b>105</b>
9.8	SUMMARY SHEET FOR SiO <sub>2</sub>	106
10	EXPOSURE AND RISK POTENTIAL	109
11	REFERENCES	113
ANNEX 1	NANO TERMINOLOGY AND ACRONYMS	131
ANNEX 2	COMPANIES THAT COMMERCIALISE NANOTECHNOLOGY AND / OR NANO MATERIALS IN DENMARK	135

# Preface

Development of nanomaterials opens opportunities for new product types with many special technological features. There is, however, also expressed concern for nanomaterials health and environmental aspects, where lack of concrete knowledge can be a major problem in the regulation of nanomaterials.

The Danish EPA (DEPA) has already initiated several projects which have highlighted the nanomaterials that can be found in products on the Danish market (Consumer Survey No. 81, 2007 / Forbrugerprojekt nr. 81, 2007 (Danish version)) and the nanomaterials used in the Danish industry (Environmental Project No. 1206, 2007).

For a number of nanomaterials and products specific knowledge and experience are lacking and though nanomaterials are covered by the existing chemical legislation there is an ongoing debate on how risk assessments of nanomaterials best can be carried out. Chemical control is predominantly covered by common EU legislation, and work is currently carried out in both the EU and the OECD to assess whether the methods used for hazard and risk assessment are able to handle nanomaterials or if nanomaterials in certain cases possess specific properties, such that the methods and technical tools of regulation should be adjusted accordingly.

In principle REACH also covers nanomaterials, as the regulation covers chemical substances, but work is carried out in relation to REACH in order to clarify various issues concerning the definition, identification, registration and assessment of nanomaterials.

Denmark has taken several initiatives related to research and knowledge generation concerning the possible environmental and health effects of nanomaterials and there are also a number of knowledge institutions in Denmark, working to examine these effects. Both Danish and foreign knowledge institutions have contributed to build up considerable knowledge about potential exposures to nanomaterials and the associated risks.

For the individual citizen or company a major source of current knowledge on nanomaterials is the DEPA website, which provides an overview of both nanomaterials, nanomaterials in consumer products, current research related to environmental and health effects, and regulation of the materials. Turning to the individual applications of nanomaterials, knowledge on exposure and possible health and environmental effects is to a large extent missing.

DEPA has therefore initiated this project to provide an overview of the existing knowledge about seven of the most common nanomaterials, their environmental and health properties, the use of those nanomaterials and the possibility of exposure of humans and the environment.

The Danish Environmental Protection Agency has contracted with COWI A/S in collaboration with DTU Environment and DTU Food to carry out this survey on basic knowledge about exposure and potential environmental and health risks for selected nanomaterials.

The study has been guided by a steering group consisting of Flemming Ingerslev, Poul Bo Larsen, Magnus Løfstedt and Katrine Bom, the Danish Environmental Protection Agency, Sonja Hagen Mikkelsen, COWI A/S, Anders Baun, DTU Environment and Mona-Lise Binderup, DTU Food.

This report was prepared by Erik Hansen and Sonja Hagen Mikkelsen (Project Manager), COWI A/S, Denmark and Anders Baun and Steffen Foss Hansen, DTU Environment and Mona-Lise Binderup, DTU Food. Trine Boe Christensen, COWI has contributed to the development of input for information material to be presented on the Danish EPA homepage. The study was conducted during a period from September 2010 to March 2011.

# Executive Summary

## Background and Objective

Danish Environmental Protection Agency (DEPA) has initiated the study "Survey on basic knowledge about exposure and potential environmental and health risks for selected nanomaterials". The objective of the study is to provide an overview of the applications of the most commonly used or widespread nanomaterials and to identify areas most likely to have health or environmental problems associated with their use.

## Characterisation and Selection of nanomaterials

Nanomaterials are often defined as materials having one or more external dimensions in the nanoscale (1 nm to 100 nm) or materials which are nanostructured (possessing a structure comprising contiguous elements with one or more dimensions in the nanoscale but excluding any primary atomic or molecular structure). There is yet no scientific consensus on the more precise categorization of nanomaterials.

Seven nanomaterials have been selected for the study. Focus is on the core particles without surface functionalisation. The seven nanomaterials are:

- Titanium dioxide
- Cerium dioxide
- Fullerenes (Carbon balls)
- Silver
- Zero-valent iron
- Silicium dioxide
- Nanoclay

Selection was made based on expected application volumes, potential human and environmental exposure from consumer products and the expected biological effects. Carbon nanotubes are covered by another similar study, and are therefore not selected here, although they would qualify based on the selection criteria.

## Use of nanomaterials in Denmark

There is no single source of information that provides an overview of the use of nanomaterials and products in Denmark or in the EU for that matter. Pieces of information are, however, available from databases and previous studies initiated by DEPA. This information has in this project been reviewed together with results from other studies carried out in the Nordic countries and including estimates on relevant consumer applications and uses of the selected nanomaterials. A considerable part of the nanomaterial-containing

products are found to be sold from web shops in Denmark and abroad but an increasing part is sold from ordinary shops.

A limited industry survey on the industrial use of the selected nanomaterials in Denmark has been conducted. The objective of this survey was to confirm the use of the nanomaterials in question in Denmark, and to develop a rough estimate of the consumption.

The survey was carried out among identified actors dominating the markets for the selected nanomaterials and their typical applications. The relevant actors were asked about the uses and the amounts of the nanomaterials. Focus for the survey was on obtaining information for the most dominant field of application and not to cover all different use areas.

The outcome of our survey can be summarized as follows:

- Titanium dioxide, nanoclay and silicon dioxide are all materials used in most significant quantities in Denmark.
- The use of nanosilver has not been confirmed, but indications exist that some products/brands may contain nanosilver.
- The use of cerium dioxide has not been confirmed either. It is not used by leading market actors in Denmark.

No information was available on fullerenes and zero-valent iron.

#### Nanomaterial profiles

A profile for each of the selected materials was then developed. For each material the focus has been on the general characteristics and manufacture of the nanomaterials, their current uses (mainly focussed at consumer products), and hazard profiles (ecotoxicity and human toxicity). Furthermore the profiles include sections discussing relevant exposures from consumer products and considerations regarding the related risk.

Each nanomaterial profile is summarised in a 'summary sheet' containing the key findings and also emphasising areas where information is lacking. The general picture is that the specific knowledge base is limited and that more information is needed for sufficient characterisation of the nanomaterials and for illustration of the relevant (eco)toxicological endpoints. In addition more information is required with regard to fate, behaviour and kinetics of the different nanoparticles and crucial to the assessment of the relevant risks is an agreed methodology for risk assessment.

Conclusive risk assessments were therefore not possible to develop within the framework of the present project. Based on the reviewed literature the seven selected nanomaterials were not found to exhibit new and completely unknown risks to the consumer or to the environment in the current application. Products in the form of liquids or free particles are expected to give rise to the highest exposures in the environment and to humans, particularly those liquids that are intended to come in direct contact with the body, and the potential risk is likely to increase with increased exposure. However, as the applicability of the existing exposure and risk assessment methodology has been chal-

lenged in relation to nanomaterials, there are still areas that need to be explored - especially for engineered nanomaterials.

A key question in relation to risk and safety assessment of nanomaterials as raised in Stone *et al.* (2010) is to which extent the existing knowledge base about toxicity and risk related to the bulk counterparts can be used in the evaluation of the nanomaterials. In other words, it is the question of whether the risk information can be scaled from bulk substances to the nano-form taking the size of the nanoparticles into account or whether it is the small size that triggers the nano-specific behaviour and effects.

Based on the reviewed literature there are some indications that scaling of toxicity could be relevant for the more chemically inert materials as TiO<sub>2</sub> and SiO<sub>2</sub> whereas e.g. carbon-based materials like fullerenes where surface-modifications are introduced are more likely to acquire nano-specific properties. This is an area that needs further clarification before firm conclusions can be made. Relevant for this discussion is also the fact that many nanoscale particles (e.g. silver, nanoclay, TiO<sub>2</sub> and SiO<sub>2</sub>) are naturally occurring particles that have been used for decades. However, these materials may also be modified with different surface coating, which can alter their physical-chemical properties and toxicity.



# Introduction

## 1.1 Overview of types of nanomaterials

Nanoparticles can originate from primary sources (natural), from secondary sources (artificial) or they can be engineered nanoparticles.

Naturally occurring nanoparticles comprise small particles from e.g. volcanic ashes, particles formed during combustion processes and also some biological molecules like RNA and DNA. Artificial nanoparticles comprise particles from e.g. diesel exhaust or by-products from industrial production whereas engineered or manufactured particles are designed with a specific purpose.

Nanomaterials are often defined as materials having one or more external dimensions in the nanoscale (1 nm to 100 nm) or materials which are nanostructured (possessing a structure comprising contiguous elements with one or more dimensions in the nanoscale but excluding any primary atomic or molecular structure).

There is yet no scientific consensus on the more precise categorization of nanomaterials. Hansen *et al.* (2007) have suggested a categorisation based on the location of the nanoscale structure in the system, leading to a division of nanomaterials into three main categories:

- I. Materials that are nanostructured in the bulk;
- II. Materials that have nanostructure on the surface; and
- III. Materials that contain nanostructured particles.

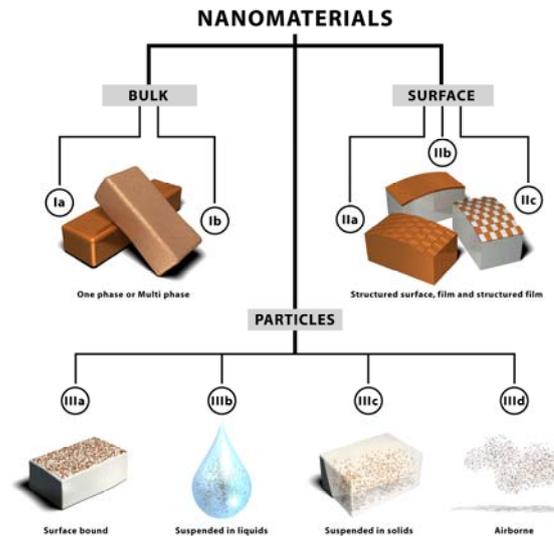
The three main categories can be further divided into subcategories as illustrated in Figure 1.

In category I, the materials are nanostructured in three dimensions. This category is further subdivided into materials consisting of one or of two or more different materials.

In category II the nanostructure is on the surface and the subcategories include materials where the surface is structured but surface and bulk consist of the same material, another subgroup is un-patterned nanoscale film on a different substrate and the third subgroup is patterned film on a substrate where the film is in nanoscale thickness or the pattern is in nanoscale dimensions along the surface.

Category III contains nanoparticles defined as free structures that are nanosized in two dimensions. The division into subcategories depends on the environment around the nanoparticles, i.e. nanoparticles bound to the surface of a solid structure, nanoparticles suspended in a liquid, nanoparticles suspended in a solid and airborne nanoparticles.

Figure 1 The categorization framework for nanomaterials as suggested by Hansen *et al.* (2007)



This categorisation closely corresponds to the classification of nanomaterials according to dimensions which are not confined to the nanoscale range, where nanomaterials can be classified as zero-dimensional (0-D), one-dimensional (1-D), two-dimensional (2-D) and three-dimensional (3-D).

0-D nanomaterials are those materials where all dimensions are nanoscale, most commonly nanoparticles; 1-D nanomaterials have one dimension outside the nanoscale, e.g. nanotubes, -rods and -wires; 2-D nanomaterials have two dimensions outside the nanoscale, e.g. nanofilms and graphene-based composites; and 3-D nanomaterials have three dimensions outside the nanoscale, e.g. heterogeneous nanostructures like mesoporous carbonbased composites and nanostructured networks.

The DEPA report (Environmental Project No. 1206, 2007) distinguishes between six types of nanomaterials based on the shape characteristics of the materials:

- Nanoparticles with all three dimensions in the nanoscale range (e.g.  $\text{TiO}_2$  nanoparticles);
- Nanofibres and tubes with at least two dimensions in the nanoscale range and an aspect ratio of more than 3 (primarily carbon nanotubes);
- Nanostructured surfaces (protrusions or grooves in the nanoscale range);
- Nanofilm (coatings with layers thinner than 100 nm e.g. cured film on glass);
- Nano Flakes with at least one dimension in the nanoscale range (e.g. nano-clay (silicate) and the materials used in semiconductor elements);
- Nanoporous structures with pore sizes in the nanoscale range (such as ceramic materials used as catalysts).

The most commonly available engineered nanomaterials can be organised into four types (EPA, 2007):

### ***Carbonbased materials***

Carbonbased materials are composed mainly of carbon and commonly shaped as hollow spheres, ellipsoids, or tubes. Spherical and ellipsoidal carbon nanomaterials are referred to as fullerenes, while cylindrical ones are called nanotubes. These particles have many potential applications, including improved films and coatings, stronger and lighter materials, and applications in electronics.

### ***Metal-based materials***

These nanomaterials include quantum dots, nanogold, nanosilver, zero valent iron and metal oxides, such as titanium dioxide, and cerium oxide. A quantum dot is a closely packed semiconductor crystal comprised of hundreds or thousands of atoms, and whose size is on the order of a few nanometers to a few hundred nanometers. Changing the size of quantum dots changes their optical properties.

### ***Dendrimers***

These nanomaterials are nanosized polymers built from branched units. The surface of a dendrimer has numerous chain ends, which can be tailored to perform specific chemical functions. This property could also be useful for catalysis. Also, because three-dimensional dendrimers contain interior cavities into which other molecules could be placed, they may be useful for drug delivery.

### ***Composites***

Composites combine nanoparticles with other nanoparticles or with larger, bulk-type materials. Nanoparticles, such as nanosized clays, are already being added to products ranging from auto parts to packaging materials, to enhance mechanical, thermal, barrier and flame-retardant properties.

## 1.2 Nanomaterials in consumer products

Nanomaterials which are already widely used in various consumer products and therefore also are focus for research into environmental, health and safety aspects of the materials include:

- Carbon tubes and fullerenes. Carbon materials have a wide range of uses, ranging from composites for use in vehicles and sports equipment, to integrated circuits for electronic components.
- Cerium dioxide. Nano cerium is being investigated for uses ranging from drug delivery to automobile catalytic converters. Currently a major use in some countries is as a diesel fuel additive to reduce exhaust particulates and increase fuel mileage.
- Titanium dioxide. Nano titanium dioxide is currently used in many products. Depending on the type of particle, it may be found in sunscreens, cosmetics, food additives and paints and coatings. It is also being investigated for use in removing contaminants from drinking water.
- Silicium dioxide. Silicium dioxide is like titanium dioxide used in many products including sunscreens, cosmetics, paints and cement. Silicium dioxide is also used in the food industry.

- Silver. Nanosilver has long been known for its antimicrobial properties. Nanosilver is being incorporated into textiles and other materials to eliminate bacteria and odour from clothing, food packaging and other items where antimicrobial properties are desirable.
- Iron. While nano-scale iron is being investigated for many uses, including “smart fluids” for uses such as optics polishing and as better-absorbed iron nutrient supplement, one of its more-prominent current applications is for remediation of polluted groundwater and soil.
- Zinc oxide. Zinc oxide is very UV-stable and is used as sunscreen in cosmetic products and UV-stabiliser in plastics. Zinc oxide also exhibits anti-bacterial properties which are utilised in pharmaceutical applications.
- Nanoclay. Nanoclay (aluminium silicon oxide) is used as additive for reinforced plastics improving both mechanical and thermal properties as well as barrier characteristics. It is used in food packaging where it reduces the permeation rate of oxygen through the packaging material and more recently it has also been used as synergist flame retardant to substitute the halogen-containing flame retardants.

Other types of nanomaterials are gold nanoparticles and dendrimers, but they are mainly explored in relation to medical and other more specialised applications, although patents are already filed for the application of dendrimers in various cosmetic products.

Examples of consumer products (PEN, 2011) that use nanomaterials are:

- Health and Fitness: toothpaste, toothbrush, tennis racket, air filter, sunscreen, antibacterial socks, cosmetics, waste and stain resistant pants, golf clubs, wound dressings, pregnancy tests, bath and sports towels
- Electronics and Computers: computer displays, computer hardware, games
- Home and Garden: paint, antimicrobial pillows, stain resistant cushions, humidifiers, cleaners, fabric softeners
- Food and Beverage: non-stick coatings, antimicrobial refrigerator, canola oil, food storage containers, packaging
- Other: coatings, lubricants

### 1.3 Special characteristics of nanomaterials vs. bulk materials

The special characteristics and properties of nanomaterials are largely attributed to the small size and the very large surface area to volume ratio. This makes a large fraction of the atoms available on the surface and results in more surface-dependent material properties which again may enhance or modify the properties of the bulk material.

It should, however, be stressed that many conventional bulk chemicals with various applications in e.g. consumer products, foodstuffs and construction materials also contain a naturally occurring nanosized fraction. This is the case for titanium dioxide, silicon dioxide and clays. Other examples include

products containing nanosilver particles, which have been commercially available for over 100 years, and have been used in applications as pigments, photographic, wound treatment, conductive/antistatic composites, catalysts and as biocides (Nowack *et al.*, 2011).

Nanomaterials in general are known to have many novel properties that are already utilised or explored for use in different products and technologies and that allow new areas of application of these materials. These properties include mechanical, thermal, biological, optical and chemical properties, which may also affect the potential exposure to the materials, as well as the health and environmental effects from that exposure. Information on potential hazards to health and environment is therefore urgently needed.

A key challenge in relation to characterisation of the materials is that the different nanomaterials exist in various forms, sizes and shapes and cannot be described by a unique set of parameters. Their small sizes, complex structures, potential property changes during synthesis and use, sensitivity to and interaction with the surrounding environment also add to the challenge of characterization and providing sufficient information for assessing potential risks of the nanomaterials. Furthermore, information available in the literature is often very scarce and not always reported in a form relevant for risk assessment.

Key physical-chemical parameters (list of endpoints) to take into account, when testing specific manufactured nanomaterials for human health and environmental safety within phase one of the OECD testing program include (OECD, 2010):

- Agglomeration and/or aggregation
- Water solubility / Dispersability
- Crystalline phase
- Dustiness
- Crystallite size
- Particle size distribution - dry and in relevant media
- Specific surface area
- Zeta potential (surface charge)
- Surface chemistry (where appropriate)
- Photocatalytic activity
- Pour density
- Porosity
- Octanol-water partition coefficient, where relevant
- Redox potential

- Radical formation potential
- Other relevant physical-chemical properties and material characterisation information (where available)

Further studies investigating the relation between these parameters and the toxicity of nanomaterials are needed, and will need to be addressed at some point in the evaluation and risk assessment of nanomaterials.

The current EU legislative framework for chemicals covers in principle the potential health, safety and environmental risks posed by nanomaterials. However, there is also a recognised need to modify this legislation, in order to reflect the specific properties of nanomaterials, and the need for more elaborate characterisation of the nanomaterials compared to the conventional bulk form to include e.g. the specific surface properties. The existing testing requirements for bulk chemicals may also not be adequate in all areas of toxicity, and the same is the situation with regard to classification and labelling of substances and mixtures and thereby also toxicity-based thresholds based on these criteria.

REACH provides the overarching legislation applying to the manufacture, placing on the market, and use of substances on their own, in preparations or in articles. The current view from the Commission is that the legislation in place to a large extent covers risks in relation to nanomaterials, and that the risks can be dealt with under the current legislative framework including REACH. However, modification is expected for example with regard to thresholds used in some legislation and with regard to testing methods, test guidelines and risk assessment of nanomaterials.

#### 1.4 Use of nanomaterials in Denmark

##### 1.4.1 Industry and products

There is no single source of information that provides an overview of the use of nanomaterials and products in Denmark or in the EU for that matter. Pieces of information are, however, available.

Recently, the Nanowerk published an online Company & Labs directory<sup>1</sup> with 4,196 links to labs, associations, networks and companies. This directory includes only companies and labs that work with and/or commercialise nanotechnology and/or nanomaterials and does not include entities that only have “nano” in their name.

According to Nanowerk there are 18 commercial companies in Denmark involved in various fields of nanotechnology. The majority are relatively new and very specialised companies and some have emerged from university research. One or two do not seem to be operational anymore in December 2010 based on their homepage information. The list of companies is presented in Annex 1.

---

<sup>1</sup> [http://www.nanowerk.com/nanotechnology/research/nanotechnology\\_links.php](http://www.nanowerk.com/nanotechnology/research/nanotechnology_links.php)

#### 1.4.2 Results from selected Nordic surveys

Conclusions regarding consumer products from three recent surveys from Denmark and Norway on products containing nanomaterials or based on nanotechnology are presented in this section.

##### **Survey on production and application of nanomaterials in Danish industry**

In 2007 DEPA published a survey of the nanomaterials being applied and produced within Danish industry, how these materials are handled in processes and how the waste from these processes and products is disposed (Environmental Project No. 1206, 2007). It was found that a total of 24 companies worked with nanomaterials of which 16 companies worked with nanoparticles, nanofibres or nanoflakes within nine different industrial areas: Paints & inks, coatings, cosmetics, pharma & biotech, optics, sensors, catalysts, concrete and textile. More than half of the companies (i.e. 9) worked on a R&D level or used nanomaterials in their processes on a very small scale (<1 kg per year), whereas a few companies (i.e. 7) within the field of paint & ink, concrete, textile or cosmetics industries worked with >100 kg nanoparticles per year. Most used nanomaterials were metal oxides, polymers, silica and carbon black nanoparticles which had been obtained from foreign suppliers in powder or suspended form. Only one company reported the nanomaterial to be the end-product, and this product was produced on a very small scale (<1 kg per year).

Based on the survey and responses from 24 Danish companies working with nanomaterials, it was concluded, that with the exception of textiles, all products (made in Denmark) on the market containing nanomaterials have a content of nanomaterials above 0.1%. The nanoparticle content was 0.1 - 10 % in sunscreen and coatings and more than 1 % in paint and concrete. It was further concluded that the pace for new industrial applications of nanomaterials seemed less rapid than previously predicted and that new applications of nanomaterials are restricted to small scale or R&D use, and have not yet reached a scale of production requiring the use of more than 1 kg of nanomaterial per year.

Table 1 summarizes the nanoparticulate materials for which the specific chemistry was identified (Environmental Project No. 1206, 2007).

Table 1 Specifically identified nanoparticulate materials

Nanoparticulate material	Cas No	Industrial area (sizes)	Scale
TiO <sub>2</sub> (rutil + anatase)	13463-67-7	Cosmetics (10-20 nm) Paints & inks (nano/microparticles)	> 1 ton per year > 100 tons per year
TiO <sub>2</sub> (anatase)	1317-70-0	Coatings (9-25 nm)	< 1 kg per year
Fe <sub>2</sub> O <sub>3</sub>	1309-37-1	Paints & inks (nano/microparticles)	> 100 tons per year
Carbon black	7440-44-0	Paints & inks (nanoparticles) Textiles (nanoparticles)	> 1 ton per year > 10 tons per year
Silica (amorphous)	7631-86-9	Paints & inks (10-20 nm) Coatings (10-25 nm) Concrete (100-200 nm)	> 1 ton per year kg per year Not reported
ZnO	1314-13-2	Cosmetics (nano/microparticles)	Not reported
Ag	7440-22-4	Coatings (nanoparticles) Textiles (nanoparticles)	< 1 kg per year < 1 kg per year
Cu	7440-50-8	Coatings (nanoparticles)	< 1 kg per year

The particle size of the used materials varies from approximately 10 nm and more and in the case of metaloxide (pigments in the paints & ink industry), silica (concrete industry) and zinc oxide (cosmetics) the medium particulate particle size is  $\gg 100$  nm. The companies estimated particle size distribution of the used materials is so broad that an unknown fraction of the particles falls within the usual definition of nanoparticles.

### **Commercialised nanoproducts in Denmark**

In 2007, DEPA initiated a survey in order to identify consumer products available to the Danish consumer (Consumer Survey No. 81, 2007). The survey was based on interviews and questionnaires submitted to stakeholders in Denmark, internet searches and follow-up on search results of consumer products in the Consumer Product Inventory maintained by the Project of Emerging Nanotechnologies at the Woodrow Wilson Centre in Washington, DC, USA.

As there is no legal requirement for producers or importers of products to declare the content of nanomaterials, it is not possible to be certain, that a producer or importer who uses the prefix 'nano' in association with a product are referring to a content of nanoparticles, or if a nanomaterial is formed during use or whether it is the technology behind the product that is 'nano' (Consumer Survey No. 81, 2007).

The survey found that 243 products based on a nanomaterial were available on the Danish consumer market. The searches for Danish importers and distributors of products in the Woodrow Wilson database and Danish web shops selling these articles showed that two out of three products registered in the U.S.A. in general are for sale in Denmark (Consumer Survey No. 81, 2007).

The report further concludes, that more than two thirds of the products on the Danish market (i.e. 154 products) – are various liquid products, partly for surface treatment of a great number of materials such as glass, concrete, metal (especially car maintenance) glass fibres and textiles, and partly for skin protection products, especially sun lotions. The remaining products are in particular sporting goods- and clothing, which account for 60 out of the 99 remaining products (Consumer Survey No. 81, 2007).

More than half of the consumer products on the Danish market are products from Europe. Out of the 135 European products on the Danish market, almost 100 come from Germany. The remaining products originate from United Kingdom, Finland and France. Three products are sun lotions formulated in Denmark. In 202 out of the 243 products it was not possible to identify the nanomaterial in the product. Of the 41 known nanomaterials, half of them were found in cosmetic products (six products with zinc oxide and 13 with titanium dioxide), 10 with antibacterial silver in textiles and home appliances, and 12 with carbon tubes or balls (seven with carbon tubes in sporting goods and five with fullerenes in cosmetics) (Consumer Survey No. 81, 2007).

As part of the survey it was found, that a considerable part of the consumer products are sold in web shops in Denmark and abroad, especially products for surface treatment within the product types 'Car care products and accessories', 'Home and gardening' and 'Personal care and sports equipment', but a smaller and increasing part is found in ordinary shops. A group of paints contain 'carbon black' (20-100 nm) as colouring agent or silica (down to

approx. 10 nm) as thickening agent. Both these materials have been used for a number of years, but are only now recognized as nanomaterials. In the Danish Product Register a great number of individual products are registered with carbon black (approx. 9,500) or silicium dioxide (approx. 15,500). The registrations do, however, not include information about whether these substances include particles in the nanoscale. The registered amounts used in paints are 483 tons carbon black and 622 tons silicium dioxide. The individual products containing these materials have not been further analysed (Consumer Survey No. 81, 2007).

With regard to potential exposure of consumers the survey concludes that in most products containing nanomaterials on the Danish market the nanomaterials are suspended in liquid and that these products constitute the greatest likelihood of exposure of the consumer. These products include products for surface treatment and cosmetics. No products with free nanoparticles were identified (Consumer Survey No. 81, 2007).

### **Survey on production, import and use of nanomaterials in Norway**

In the survey carried out in 2010 based on questionnaires sent to companies expected to produce, import or use nanomaterials, 27 out of 162 responded positively. Nanomaterials were primarily titanium dioxide, polymers, carbon nanotubes and carbon nanofibres mostly in powder form. Other forms included suspensions, composite materials and films. Particle size was reported to be in the range of 20 to 100 nm for all types of powder (Norwegian Labour Inspection Authority, 2010).

The Norwegian Product Register has in mid 2009 started voluntary registration of products containing nanomaterials. Registration covers in general all products with a hazard classification and produced or imported in volumes of 100 kg or more. Cosmetics are not included. By 20 June 2010 19 products containing nanomaterials were registered of which 13 were consumer products. Typical products were paints and lacquers, car care products, products for impregnation and windscreen wash (Norwegian Labour Inspection Authority, 2010).

### **Use of nanomaterials in Sweden in 2008 - analysis and prognosis**

The Swedish Chemicals Agency has published a survey on the use of nanomaterials in Sweden in 2008 (KemI, 2009). According to this survey, the nanomaterials in Swedish nanoproducts can be categorised as 7 % ceramic materials, 13 % carbon-based, 7 % metals, and 5 % polymers in terms of the number of products. It is also stated in the report that it is difficult to get a true picture of nanoproducts that are on the market. This is partly due to the fact, that in most cases it is not obvious from the product information, that the product contains a nanomaterial, nor what material it is, if they do. Another problem is that consumers are purchasing the nanoproducts directly on the Internet.

An overview from an English summary of the report of examples of nanomaterials in products on the Swedish market is shown in Table 2.

Table 2 Examples of nanomaterials contained in articles on the Swedish market

ARTICLE ON SWEDISH MARKET	PROBABLE NANOMATERIAL
Coatings for protection and self-cleaning effect on cars, tiles, stone, glass, textiles	titanium dioxide, silicon dioxide/glass, polymers
Paints and plastic	hyperbranched polymers
Rackets	carbon nanotubes, silicon dioxide composite
Bicycles	carbon nanotube composite, aluminium
Skis and ice-hockey sticks	epoxy carbon nanotube composite
Tennis balls	nanoclay composite
Car components	polymer-clay composites
Filler in car tyres, black ink	carbon black
Filter for treatment of intake air to engines	nanofibres of polymers
Socks, soles, dressings	silver nanofilament
Clothing	fluorinated fibres
Water repellent on textiles	dendrimers, hydrophobic
Sunscreen	titanium dioxide, zinc oxide
Toothpaste	hydroxyapatite
Paper chemicals	silicon dioxide
Electron microscopy	gold particles

The report estimates, that few new nanoproducts will be introduced in Sweden during the next five years or so, while further testing and development of legislation takes place.

### Other reports

A number of other reports from the Nordic countries discussing more general aspects and effects of nanomaterials in e.g. the work environment are available, but are not referred to here, as they do not include market surveys.

### 1.5 Industry survey

For the nanomaterials selected for this investigation (Chapter 2, Table 3), a limited survey on the industrial use in Denmark has been conducted. The objective of this survey was - if possible - to confirm the use of the nanomaterials in question in Denmark, and to develop a rough estimate of the consumption.

The survey was carried out among identified actors dominating the markets for the selected nanomaterials and their typical applications. The relevant actors were asked about the use of the nanomaterials. The focus has been on obtaining information for the most dominant field of application and not to cover all different use areas.

The outcome of the survey can be summarized as follows:

- Titanium dioxide, nanoclay and silicon dioxide are all materials used in most significant quantities in Denmark.
- The use of nanosilver has not been confirmed, but indications exist that some product/brands may contain nanosilver.
- The use of cerium dioxide has not been confirmed either. It is not used by leading market actors in Denmark.

No information was available on fullerenes and zero-valent iron.

## 2 Nanomaterials survey

### 2.1 Selection of nanomaterials for the survey

The nanomaterials selected for review in this project are shown in Table 3. The selected materials are all used in consumer products and are relevant to international discussions on the exposure and effects for humans and the environment. Furthermore it was important, that different application scenarios were involved. In addition, the following criteria were used for selection of individual materials:

1. Application Volumes
2. Potential human exposure
3. Potential direct discharge to the environment
4. Expected biological effect (human and / or environment), persistence or bioaccumulation

Table 3 Selected nanomaterials, use and criteria for selection

Materials	Application –examples of products and function	Basis for selection(criteria as shown above)
Titanium dioxide	Sunscreen, paint (catalyst, self-cleaning surfaces)	1, 2, 3, 4
Cerium dioxide	Fuel additive (catalyst)	1, 2, 3
Fullerenes(carbon balls)	Motor oil, cosmetics (lubricant, anti-oxidant)	2, 3
Silver	Textiles, electrical appliances (biocide)	1, 2, 3, 4
Zero-valent iron	Remediation of soil and groundwater contaminations (reactant, catalyst)	3, 4
Silicium dioxide	Surface treatments, paints, (hydrophobic surfaces)	1, 2, 3, 4
Nano-clay	Plastic materials (lower oxygen diffusion), cement	1, 2

Nanotubes are not considered, as they are already covered by another project with a similar focus.

With the material selection shown in Table 3, it is expected, that the major health and environmental problems specific for nanomaterials can be identified in relation to the intended application and the environmental fate of the nanomaterials.

The aim is to provide an overview of the existing knowledge, to identify areas in which the knowledge can be generalized, and to summarize the present state-of-knowledge in short and focused human health and environment profiles for each material.

To focus the characterisation, it is the pure form of the nanomaterials that is discussed in the following, thereby ignoring that various kinds of doping and coatings might exist. Furthermore, the overview of the key characteristics is primarily based on the form of the nanomaterials that is commercially available.

## 2.2 Nanomaterials profiles

In chapter 2-7 a profile for each of the selected materials will be developed. For each material the focus has been on the general characteristics and manufacturing of the nanomaterials, their current uses (mainly focussed at consumer products), and hazard profiles (ecotoxicity and human toxicity).

### 2.2.1 Manufacturing and applications

The manufacturing processes and applications are described based on a literature review, and the available information from the small industry survey is also included. Furthermore, an updated review of the commercially available consumer products in Denmark containing the selected nanomaterials is included in this report based on the methodology described in Consumer Project No. 81 (2007). Outset is taken in the online “Nanotechnology Consumer Products Inventory” maintained by the Project of Emerging Nanotechnologies at the Woodrow Wilson International Center for Scholars. The Nanotechnology Consumer Products Inventory was launched in 2005 with the inclusion of 54 products – a number that one year later had increased to 356 products. In the years 2007-2009, the number of products listed in the inventory continued to increase (580 products in 2007, 803 products in 2008, and 1015 products in 2009). In the most recent update in March 2011, a total of 1317 products were listed as commercially available worldwide from a wide variety of producers and countries (Woodrow Wilson Inventory, 2011). For products to be included in the inventory it has to fulfil mainly the following conditions: The products can be purchased directly by the consumers or identified by the producer or another source as based on nanotechnology and the information about nanomaterials in the product seems probable.

The database divides the products in a number of categories: Appliances (heating, cooling and air; large kitchen appliances, air cleaners and air condition devices, domestic appliances, bio-up and textile protection products), Automotive (exterior) maintenance and accessories, Goods for children (basics; toys and games), Electronics and computers (audio; cameras and film, computer hardware; display; mobile devices and communications, television; video), Foodstuffs (cooking, foodstuffs, storage, dietary supplement), Health and fitness (clothing, cosmetics, filtration, personal care, sporting goods, sun screen), Home and garden (cleaning, construction materials, home furnishings; luxury products; paint), and Surface treatment (overlapping several groups).

In order to identify products that contain nanomaterials, and which are commercially available in Denmark, it was investigated if the products registered in the database, are also marketed in Denmark or may be available through a web shop. This was done for the 2009 data since the most recent update coincide with the termination of the present project.

It should be noted, however, that as there is no legal requirement to producers or importers of products to declare the content of nanomaterials, it is not pos-

sible to be certain that a producer or importer, who uses the prefix 'nano' in association with a product, is referring to a content of nanoparticles, a nanometer thin surface layer that is formed upon use, a nanotechnological function expressed when used, or whether it is the technology behind the product that is 'nano'. The term 'nano' may also be used in advertisement without a background in real nanotechnology and this is also a factor that may bias attempts to make inventories of nano-based products. It should be emphasised that the information in the inventory is based only on information that can be found on the internet and therefore products solely sold by non-internet retailers are not included.

Using the same methodology as in Consumer Project No. 81 (2007), we identified a total of 612 products to be available in Denmark (of the 1015 products included in the database in 2009) primarily through various webshops compared to 243 products in 2007 as identified in Consumer Project No. 81 (2007). It is unknown, which nanomaterials are used in more than half of the products identified. For each of the selected nanomaterials, the results of this survey are included in the nanomaterials profiles in Chapter 2-7. It should be noted, that the methodology used, may for some product types lead to an underestimation of the actual number of products on the market and for others the number of "real" nano-based products may be overestimated.

### 2.2.2 Ecotoxicological and toxicological profiles

The sections on ecotoxicological and toxicological profiles are short summaries primarily of results of literature reviews published in the open peer-reviewed literature. In this respect the ENRHES review (Stone *et al.*, 2010) proved to be an especially valuable source of information. Therefore, a number of sections are extracted from the ENRHES review and updated to the state-of-knowledge by the end of 2010.

As nanospecific standard procedures for ecotoxicological and toxicological testing as well as nanospecific control of assays and assay conditions are not yet developed it can be difficult to compare and conclude about the available results. This is further complicated by the fact that characterisation of the particles in biological systems is often insufficient and sometimes leads to conflicting evidence in the literature.

### 2.2.3 Relevant exposures

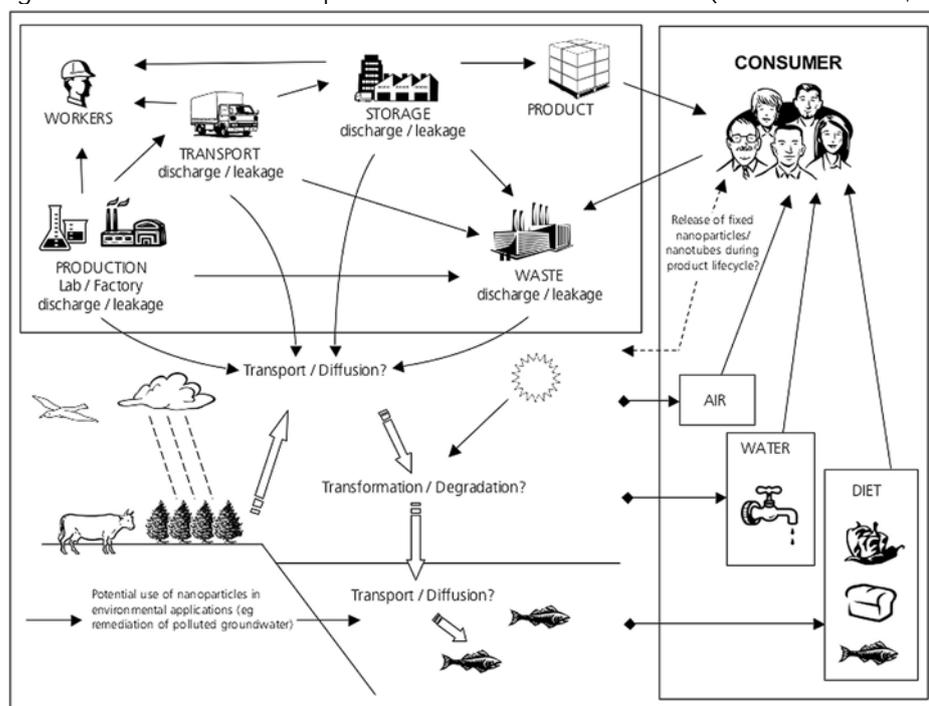
With regard to the exposure, focus is on nanomaterials from consumer products that can end up in the environment and the potential exposure routes relevant for consumers via direct exposure to the products containing the materials or indirectly via the environment.

An illustration of the plausible exposure routes for nanomaterials from the ENRHES study is presented in Figure 2. It must be emphasized that at present the level of knowledge on actual environmental or human exposures to nanomaterials originating from consumer products is extremely limited. Even though it is likely that the methods for exposure assessment for "ordinary" chemicals can be transferred to nanomaterials in consumer products (Hansen *et al.*, 2008), the pronounced lack of data hampers quantitative exposure assessments. The actual content of nanomaterials used in consumer products is often unknown and realistic human exposure scenarios are therefore difficult to evaluate in a quantitative way. For more generic overviews and model predictions, it is a major limiting factor that the production volumes of specific

nanomaterials cannot be estimated with reasonable certainty. This is even valid for materials like titanium dioxide, which is a high-production volume chemical (i.e. produced in more than 1000 tons/year) mainly used as a pigment in its bulk form. However, data on how much of the total amount of titanium dioxide produced is in the nano-scale range are not publically available. This is due to the fact that no specific inventories for nanomaterials exist.

For the environment, less than 15 scientific studies have been published on modeling approaches to quantify environmental concentrations (e.g. Arvidsson *et al.*, 2011; Blaser *et al.*, 2008; Gotteschalk *et al.*, 2010a,b; Mueller & Nowack, 2008). None of these have been validated by actual monitoring data. Less than 10 scientific studies report on measured concentrations of nanomaterials in environmental matrices and in most cases the studies are carried out under controlled conditions simulating environmental exposures (e.g. Kaegi *et al.*, 2008; Kaegi *et al.*, 2010; Farré *et al.*, 2010)

Figure 2 Plausible exposure routes for nanomaterials (from Stone et al, 2010)



#### 2.2.4 Risk profiles

The findings with regard to ecotoxicity and human toxicity, and information about relevant exposures are used to develop risk profiles for each of the selected nanomaterials. A summary sheet at the end of each chapter describing a nanomaterial, summarises the findings and are intended to form the basis for information material in the form of short data sheets in Danish for each nanomaterial.

As evidenced by the ecotoxicological and toxicological profiles, large data gaps can be found within effects assessment, however, it may be claimed that even data gaps can be found within exposure assessment at present. These uncertainties do for most nanomaterials hamper quantitative risk assessments like those traditionally made for industrial chemicals. Therefore, this report does not attempt to make these kinds of risk estimations, but merely provide data for information purposes.

## 3 Fullerenes - C<sub>60</sub>

### 3.1 General characteristics

Fullerenes consist of a family of soccer-ball shaped molecules with 60 or more carbon atoms arranged in closed spherical and elliptic structures as each carbon atom bonded to three others in pentagonal and hexagonal rings. The size of a fullerene is approximately 1 nm. C<sub>60</sub> has long been regarded as the poster child of nanotechnology, but the fullerenes furthermore consists of the C<sub>70</sub>, C<sub>76</sub> and C<sub>84</sub> (Health and Safety Executive, 2004). Fullerenes can furthermore consist of a number of layers which are called onions (Terrones & Terrones, 2003). C<sub>60</sub>-fullerenes are extremely stable and are extremely temperature and pressure resistant. Fullerenes have a tendency to agglomerate and form clusters of crystals, termed nanoC<sub>60</sub> or nC<sub>60</sub>. Although normally considered to be an insoluble material, C<sub>60</sub> can be surface modified making it more water soluble and thereby provide them with a great variation in their physico-chemical properties as well as biological activity (Stone *et al.* 2010). Modification can be through the attachment of e.g. hydrophilic groups, peptides, or carbohydrates which changes the properties of C<sub>60</sub> (Sayes *et al.* 2004, European Commission, 2005).

### 3.2 Manufacturing processes

Different methods exists to produce fullerenes, but most large scale manufacturers use a combustion process, which uses hydrocarbons as a raw material to produce C<sub>60</sub>. Toluene is fed together with oxygen to a low-pressure combustion chamber. The flame produces fullerene-enriched soot, which is extracted and filtered (Takeara *et al.*, 2004). Fullerenes are then extracted from the soot by solvents (e.g. chlorobenzene and toluene) in a tank where the insoluble soot settle to the bottom while C<sub>60</sub> are dissolved in the solution. Purified fullerenes are collected after the solvent has evaporated and appear as a black powder. The separation of single size fullerenes (C<sub>60</sub>, C<sub>70</sub>) and the degree of purity determine the price of the final product.

### 3.3 Uses

#### 3.3.1 Main applications

C<sub>60</sub> has been applied in a number of different consumer products such as sports gear (badminton- and tennis rackets), cosmetics and personal care products (anti-aging, eyeliner, skin creams, etc.) and also lubricants (motor oil) (Franco *et al.*, 2007, Consumer Survey No. 81, 2007). Other current uses include energy applications (such as fuel cells, solar cells and batteries), catalysts, polymer modifications and targeted drug delivery systems (Aschberger *et al.*, 2010). In total five products have been identified to be commercially available on the Danish market. While C<sub>60</sub>-containing cosmetics and personal care products can be bought online (Franco *et al.*, 2007, Consumer Survey No. 81, 2007), only products related to sports gear have been identified on the Danish market. In these products C<sub>60</sub> is added to strengthen the structure of e.g. tennis rackets where the C<sub>60</sub>-fullerenes are dispersed in a resin between

carbon fibers. The  $C_{60}$  content of e.g. sports gear and lubricants is unknown. For patents filed in US in regard to cosmetics, concentrations between 0.05 and 6 % are reported. Concentrations used are the highest in eyeliner and mascara with 6% and 5%, respectively (Boxall *et al.*, 2008). In lubricants, fullerene soot containing approximately 3.2 % fullerenes is added to improve sliding between metal surfaces. With a soot content of 9.4 %, the concentration of  $C_{60}$  is estimated at about 3 g/kg. The fullerene molecules are expected to be partly free during use and unintended release should therefore be considered in an exposure assessment (Franco *et al.*, 2007).

The production and use of fullerenes is assumed to be limited at present, but expected to grow significantly over the next decade. In Japan a large scale production plant has been opened recently with a production capacity of 40 tons per year (Aitken *et al.*, 2006 and Fujitani *et al.*, 2008 in Aschberger *et al.*, 2009).

### 3.3.2 Results from industry survey

No information on fullerenes has been obtained.

### 3.4 Eco-toxicological profile

For the following overview of the ecotoxicological profile of  $C_{60}$ -fullerenes it should be stressed that only a few ecotoxicological studies exist and only a part of these are aimed at the base-set organisms (fish, crustacean and algae) required for doing effects assessment according to REACH. Even fewer studies report the results in terms of the endpoints and values listed in Information Requirements of the REACH (e.g., LC50, EC50, NOEC, LOEC) (ECHA, 2008).

The testing of  $C_{60}$  in ecotoxicological tests is difficult due to the very low water solubility of the compound. This has led to the use of organic solvents, which has been shown to influence the ecotoxic response. Thus, studies have demonstrated that the degradation of tetrahydrofuran (THF), used as a solvent in many of the early ecotoxicity studies on  $C_{60}$ , may in fact be the cause of the toxicity observed (Stone *et al.*, 2010). In general, less adverse effects are observed when using water-stirred or sonicated  $C_{60}$  compared to  $C_{60}$  tested in the presence of tetrahydrofuran or dimethylsulfoxide as solvents. For instance, a number of studies observed no effect on the survival of larval zebrafish and fathead minnow after exposure to stirred and sonicated  $C_{60}$ , whereas increased mortality and elevated lipid peroxidation was found after exposure to THF- $C_{60}$  (Henry *et al.*, 2007; Zhu *et al.*, 2006a; Oberdörster *et al.*, 2006). Evidence from studies on *Daphnia magna* also shows a large difference between the ecotoxicity of water-stirred and THF- $C_{60}$  (Lovern and Klaper 2006; Lovorn *et al.*, 2007; Zhu *et al.*, 2006). These interactions lead Stone *et al.* (2010) to the conclusions that ecotoxicological studies carried out with tetrahydrofuran do not have a high credibility.

In  $C_{60}$ -suspensions prepared by long-term stirring, Zhu *et al.* (2008) observed no mortality or unusual behaviours of juvenile carp (*Carassius auratus*) after 32 days of exposure to between 0.04–1.0 mg/L. However, a significantly reduction in the mean total length was observed after 32 d exposure to 0.2 mg/L of  $C_{60}$  and a significantly reduced body weight at 1.0 mg/L. No detectable

effects were observed after exposure to 0.04 mg/L for 32 days. This might correspond to a NOEC of 0.04 mg/L and a LOEC of 0.2 mg/L for the length of juvenile carp and a LOEC of 1.0 mg/L for the body weight after exposure to C<sub>60</sub> in water for 32 days.

For crustaceans, the 48 h lethality study by Lovern and Klaper (2006) reported on a great variation in mortality in *Daphnia magna*, but a LC50, 48h of 7.9 mg/L for water-sonicated C<sub>60</sub> could be established. LOEC and NOEC were reported to be 0.5 mg/L and 0.2 mg/L, respectively.

In regard to survival and reproductive endpoints a significant reduction in the number of offspring after 21 days and delays in moulting of the carapace was observed by Oberdörster *et al.* (2006) after exposing *Daphnia magna* to 2.5 mg/L water-stirred C<sub>60</sub>. An increased cumulative mortality and significant delay in moulting and reduced offspring was reported as well after exposure to 1-5 mg/L for 21 days (Oberdörster *et al.* 2006).

For earthworms no significant mortality was found after consuming dry food spiked with 99.5% C<sub>60</sub> concentrations of 1 g/kg dry food for up to 28 days (Scott-Fordsmand *et al.*, 2008). Johansen *et al.* (2008) found that exposure to 50 mg/kg to 99.5% C<sub>60</sub> aggregates caused a 60% inhibition of the number of bacterial colony-forming units CFUs in clay loam soil 3 hours after incorporation.

No studies on bioaccumulation of fullerenes have been reported in the literature. No studies on the degradability of fullerenes have been found in the literature. The cage-like structure of C<sub>60</sub> suggests very low biological degradability, however functionalisation (e.g. hydroxylation) may alter the degradability behaviour significantly. It has been suggested that C<sub>60</sub> can be oxidised to C<sub>60</sub>fullerol through both abiotic- and biotic-mediated means (Schreiner *et al.*, 2009). Two white rot basidiomycete fungi (*Phlebia tremellosa* and *Trametes versicolor*) has again been demonstrated by Schreiner *et al.* (2009) to metabolize and degrade C<sub>60</sub>-fullerol to CO<sub>2</sub> after 32 weeks of decay, with minor amounts of the fullerol carbon incorporated into lipid biomass.

Finally, it should be mentioned that Baun *et al.* (2008) found that the presence of C<sub>60</sub> in toxicity tests increase the toxicity of phenanthrene. It was furthermore found that the uptake of phenanthrene in *D. magna* was faster in the presence of C<sub>60</sub>. A 1.7 times higher steady-state concentration was reached in the animals. However, a very fast clearance took place when animals were transferred to clean water resulting in no accumulation of phenanthrene (Baun *et al.*, 2008).

### 3.5 Toxicological profile

Both *in vitro* and *in vivo* studies have been performed on fullerenes, but most of the studies have some limitations. A number of the toxicological studies with fullerenes are relatively old, and therefore they do not focus on the “nano” dimension of fullerenes. None of the studies are performed according to guidelines (e.g. OECD). Different dispersants used to enhance dispersion and to minimise cluster/crystal size can also influence the toxicity. The fact that a number of fullerene derivatives are available, with different number of carbon atoms (e.g. C<sub>60</sub> or C<sub>70</sub>), and different surface modifications used to render fullerenes water soluble can also complicate the toxicological evaluation of fullerenes.

A particular focus of the more recent studies has been to determine the anti-oxidant properties of fullerenes, and how to improve their dispersion within aqueous suspensions. The most relevant of the studies for risk assessment are summarised below and quoted from Stone *et al.* (2010) and Aschberger *et al.* (2009).

### 3.5.1 ADME studies

Determining the kinetics of fullerenes within the body, subsequent to exposure (via the lungs, gut and skin) is necessary to identify potential targets of fullerene toxicity, and thereby direct relevant *in vitro* assessments of their toxicity at particular target sites. However, only few studies provide evidence for the absorption of fullerenes into the blood from their exposure site.

#### Absorption

##### ***Inhalation***

In a study by Baker *et al.* (2008) nano and microparticulate forms of fullerenes were not detected in blood following inhalation by rats, suggesting that they do not translocate from their exposure site. A half life of 26 days for fullerenes nanoparticles was determined which is similar to microparticles (29 days) suggesting that similar elimination processes are involved during the removal from the lungs. However, the pulmonary deposition fraction was 50 % higher for the nano form compared to the non-nano form. It is necessary to note that the preparation method and therefore the form of the fullerene dispersion could influence this data and therefore additional studies are required before this finding can be considered universal.

In a rat study no translocation of C<sub>60</sub> to other organs was observed after intratracheal installation (3.3 mg/kg bw) or inhalation exposure (0.12 mg/m<sup>3</sup>), supporting that there is no absorption after inhalation (Shinohara *et al.*, 2009)

In contrast Naota *et al.* (2009) suggested that nano C<sub>60</sub> may be absorbed after installation. However, it is unclear whether the suspension induced oedema could have influenced the result.

##### ***Oral:***

After oral administration to rats and mice, C<sub>60</sub> was not effectively absorbed, but instead the majority was excreted in the faeces within 48 hours. However, trace amounts of fullerene were observed in the urine, indicating that some fullerenes were able to pass through the gut wall (Yamago *et al.*, 1995).

In a study by Folkmann *et al.* (2009) oxidative DNA damage was observed in liver and lung after oral exposure via gavage to C<sub>60</sub> suspended in either saline or corn oil, indicating absorption via the oral route.

##### ***Dermal:***

In a study by Xia *et al.* (2010) it was shown that pristine nanoC60 can penetrate deep into the stratum corneum both *in vivo* (tape stripping and tissue biopsies in weanling pigs) and *in vitro* (diffusion cell experiment). The absorption was modulated by the solvent, in which C<sub>60</sub> was dispersed. This observation underlines the importance of taken the effect of the dispersion medium into account in risk assessment of C<sub>60</sub>.

After administration of C<sub>60</sub> dissolved in squalane (Lipo-fullerene, LF-SQ) to human skin biopsies at concentrations as high as 223 ppm C<sub>60</sub> in LF-SQ, C<sub>60</sub> permeated into the epidermis but into the dermis, indicating that this preparation of C<sub>60</sub> will not be systemically available after dermal administration (Kato *et al.*, 2009).

#### ***Other studies:***

Several *in vitro* studies have shown that fullerenes are taken up by different cell types often with oxidative and lethal consequences. Computer simulation has also been used to simulate uptake, but the relevance of these studies is still unknown (Stone *et al.*, 2010).

### **Distribution**

#### ***Inhalation, oral, dermal***

There is limited information on distribution to secondary organs, probably because there is no or low absorption.

#### ***Other routes - injection***

Following *intraperitoneal injection* into rats water soluble, polyalkylsulfonated C<sub>60</sub> were transported via blood, accumulating in liver, spleen and kidney, with evidence of toxicity at sites of accumulation (Chen *et al.*, 1998b).

After *intravenous injection* water soluble fullerenes were rapidly removed from the blood and accumulated primarily in liver, but also, presumably depending on their water solubility in kidney, lungs, spleen, heart and brain (Yamago *et al.*, 1995).

Yamago *et al.* (1995) investigated the distribution of <sup>14</sup>C labelled, water soluble C<sub>60</sub> within rats, after *intravenous injection*. Subsequent to exposure, the fullerenes were rapidly removed from the blood (only 1.6% of the administered dose remained in the blood after an hour) and accumulated within the liver, which was the primary site of localisation, although some localisation was also evident within, for example the kidney, lungs spleen, heart and brain.

In a similar study, Bullard-Dillard *et al.* (1996) also exposed rats via intravenous exposure to pristine (unmodified) and a water soluble quaternary ammonium salt-derivatised C<sub>60</sub>. Clearance of C<sub>60</sub> from the blood was again rapid. However, the clearance of quaternary ammonium salt-derivatised C<sub>60</sub>, was slower than of pristine C<sub>60</sub> due to its water soluble character. Again the majority of the unmodified particles were contained within the liver (over 90%) at 120 minutes post exposure, with minimal accumulation within the spleen, lung and muscle. The water-soluble C<sub>60</sub> had a wider tissue distribution, with only 50% of the administered dose evident within the liver, with the remaining dose contained in the spleen, lungs, muscle and cellular component of blood. After 120 hours, it was apparent that the majority (95%) of unmodified C<sub>60</sub> still remained within the liver, with no evidence of elimination within urine or faeces, highlighting that the liver is a potential target for fullerene accumulation and toxicity.

### **Metabolism**

The metabolism of fullerenes has been suggested to occur, following their accumulation within Kupffer cells in the liver of rats (Gharbi *et al.*, 2005). The metabolites have not yet been identified.

## Elimination

The elimination of fullerenes in urine (Yamago *et al.*, 1995) and faeces (Mori *et al.*, 2006; Yamago *et al.*, 1995) has been demonstrated in rat and mouse, suggesting that they may be eliminated, in part, from the body following exposure via a number of routes.

### 3.5.2 Short term toxicity

#### **Oral**

Two studies were identified that show a very low toxicity of fullerenes subsequent to oral exposure.

No lethality or other signs of toxicity in terms of behaviour or body weight were evident in rats after oral exposure at a dose of 2000 mg/kg of fullerite (a mixture of C<sub>60</sub> and C<sub>70</sub>), during the observation period (up to 14 days) (Mori *et al.*, 2006). Based on this study a NOAEL of 2000 mg/kg bw/day is suggested.

Chen *et al.* (1998b) demonstrated that polyalkylsulfonated (water soluble) C<sub>60</sub> showed no effects subsequent to oral exposure of rats in acute (2500 mg/kg, single administration) and as a consequence it was considered to be not acutely toxic. A NOAEL of 2500 mg/kg bw/day is suggested.

In both studies only one dose was used without effect, and therefore the true oral acute NOAEL may be higher.

#### **Inhalation/intracheal installation**

A range of nanoparticles has been shown to induce pro-inflammatory effects in the lung. However, this does not seem to be the case with fullerenes.

In a study by (Baker *et al.*, 2008) no inflammatory potential was observed in rats exposed to fullerenes following nasal inhalation at concentrations of 2.22 mg/m<sup>3</sup> (nanoparticle, 55 nm diameter) and 2.35 mg/m<sup>3</sup> (microparticle, 0.93 µm diameter) for 3 hours per day for 10 consecutive days, and following a single intratracheal instillation at concentrations between 0.2 and 3 mg/kg C<sub>60</sub> or C<sub>60</sub> (OH)<sub>24</sub>, for a period of up to 3 months following exposure (Sayes *et al.*, 2007).

In a study by Roursgaard *et al.* (2008) where mice were exposed via intratracheal instillation to doses of 0.02 to 200 µg per mouse for 24 hours it was shown that at low concentrations (20 µg per mouse), fullerols (i.e. hydroxylated fullerenes) may have protective, anti-inflammatory properties probably due to the ability of fullerols to reduce ROS mediated inflammation, but at higher concentrations (200 µg/mouse) they exhibit a pro-inflammatory response.

#### **Dermal**

Only one study on the potential skin effects of fullerenes was found. In a human study Huczko *et al.* (1999) used patch testing to assess the skin irritant potential of fullerene soot within 30 volunteers (who reported irritation and allergic susceptibilities) for a 96 hour exposure time. No skin irritation was found.

## Other routes

### ***Intraperitoneal exposure***

Following intraperitoneal injection in mice and rats fullerenes induced antigenic behaviour by stimulating the generation of antibodies (Chen *et al.*, 1998) which were also able to interact with SWCNT (Erlanger *et al.*, 2001). An LD<sub>50</sub> of 600 mg/kg was determined via intraperitoneal injection to rats with water soluble, polyalkylsulfonated C<sub>60</sub>, in an acute (up to 1000 mg/kg, for 24 hours) or subacute setting (up to 60 mg/kg, with daily exposures for 12 consecutive days). The kidney was recognised as a primary site of fullerene elimination and toxicity (nephropathy) (Chen *et al.*, 1998). Subsequent to intraperitoneal administration fullerenes have also been observed to accumulate within Kupffer cells in the liver (Gharbi *et al.*, 2005).

### 3.5.3 Irritation and corrosion

#### ***Skin***

The only identified investigation was a patch test model on humans by (Huczko *et al.*, 1999) mentioned above

#### ***Eye***

A Draize rabbit eye irritation test was performed to reveal the potential toxicity of fullerenes to the eye. Instillation of a fullerene soot suspension (for up to 72 hours) was observed to have no toxicity within the eye (Huczko *et al.*, 1999).

#### ***Inhalation***

No information has been identified on respiratory irritation.

### 3.5.4 Skin and respiratory sensitisation

No effects were seen in a human patch testing to assess the skin irritant potential (Huczko *et al.*, 1999). No other information on skin and respiratory tract sensitisation is identified. There are indications that C<sub>60</sub> derivatives may act as sensitising agents following ***intraperitoneal*** exposure (Erlanger *et al.*, 2001). The relevance of these findings to the skin and respiratory tract has to be investigated.

### 3.5.5 Repeated dose toxicity

#### ***Oral***

No effects were observed after subacute (50 mg/kg daily for 12 days) oral exposure to polyalkylsulfonated (water soluble) C<sub>60</sub> (Chen *et al.*, 1998b). No information on effects after subchronic or chronic exposure has been identified.

#### ***Inhalation***

In a subacute inhalation study 0.12 mg/m<sup>3</sup> fullerenes did not induce significant inflammation and tissue injury during the inhalation exposure period (28 days) and after 3 months observation period. However, some genes associated with the immune system were up-regulated by C<sub>60</sub> fullerene particles. It was concluded that fullerenes might not have severe pulmonary toxicity (Fujita *et al.*, 2009). A LOAEC of 0.12 mg/m<sup>3</sup> is proposed.

No inflammation was seen after 10 days nasal inhalation of 2.22 mg/m<sup>3</sup> for 3 hours per day (Baker *et al.*, 2008) and 3 months after a single intratracheal instillation of 3 mg/kg C<sub>60</sub> or C<sub>60</sub>(OH)<sub>24</sub> (Sayes *et al.*, 2007). No information

after subchronic or chronic exposure has been identified. An acute NOAEC of 2.22 mg/m<sup>3</sup> is proposed.

### **Dermal**

No information after repeated dermal exposure is identified.

### 3.5.6 Mutagenotoxicity/genotoxicity

#### **In vitro data**

Several *in vitro* genotoxicity studies have been performed during recent years in different cell lines and also a few *in vivo* studies. Different fullerene types have been tested as indicated in the text below.

#### **Gene mutation in bacteria**

Mutagenicity was observed in the *Salmonella typhimurium* strains TA102, T104 and YG3003 (a repair deficient strain of TA102) but only after irradiation with visible light, and the effect was reduced in the presence of oxygen scavengers like  $\beta$ -carotene, indicating the formation of ROS by photo activation of fullerenes (Sera *et al.*, 1996). Highest tested concentration was 30  $\mu$ g per plate.

No mutagenic effect was induced within a variety of *Salmonella typhimurium* and *Escherichia Coli* strains by a C<sub>60</sub>/C<sub>70</sub> mixture (fullerite); up to 5000  $\mu$ g per plate (Mori *et al.*, 2006).

In a study performed according to OECD guideline 471 (Shinohara *et al.*, 2009) with a well characterised stable suspension of C<sub>60</sub> in 0.1% carboxymethylcellulose sodium (CMC-Na) no mutagenic effect was observed in any strains either with or without metabolic activation and regardless of irradiation. The highest tested concentration was 1000  $\mu$ g per plate which was the highest achievable. Diameters of the majority of particles were < 100 nm.

Lipo-fullerene (squalane and C<sub>60</sub>) was tested in 4 *Salmonella* strains and one *E. Coli* strain according to OECD guideline 471 up to 5000  $\mu$ g per plate. No mutagenic effect was observed in this study either with or without metabolic activation.

#### **Chromosomal aberration in mammalian cells**

No numerical or structural chromosomal aberrations were induced in CHL/IU hamster lung cells (Mori *et al.*, 2006).

A dispersion of pristine C<sub>60</sub> in saline containing 0.05% Tween 80 induced a concentration related increase of micronuclei in A549 human lung cells at concentrations from 0.02 to 200  $\mu$ g/ml. The tested suspension contained mainly agglomerates with a wide distribution range (10.5 to 12914 nm) (Tot-suka *et al.*, 2009).

A dispersion of pristine C<sub>60</sub> in CMC-Na did not induce structural chromosomal aberrations in CHL/IL cells either with or without metabolic activation and irrespective of irradiation at concentration up to 200  $\mu$ g/ml (Shinohara *et al.*, 2009). The assay was claimed to be performed according to Japanese and OECD testing guidelines.

#### **Genotoxic effect in mammalian cells**

Fullerenes have shown to induce DNA damage within human lymphocytes in

a Comet assay when exposed at concentrations ranging from 0.42 to 2100 µg/L for up to 6 hours (Dhawan *et al.*, 2006).

C<sub>60</sub> (0-200 µg/ml, 24 or 576 hours) did not increase the level of DNA strand breaks, but there was a slight induction of FPG sensitive sites/oxidised purines, using the Comet assay, which could be explained by a slight induction of ROS both within cells and in a cell free medium that were observed (Jacobsen *et al.*, 2008).

Mrdanovic *et al.* (2009) investigated the genotoxic and antigenotoxic effect of fullereneol (C<sub>60</sub>(OH)<sub>24</sub>) on Chinese hamster ovary cells (CHO-K1). Fullereneol did not induce micronuclei (MN) or chromosomal aberrations (CA) at a wide range of concentrations (11 – 221 µM). Fullereneol had a protective effect (antigenotoxic) on both non damaged (control) and mitomycin C (MMC) damaged cells. A dose dependent decrease in MN frequency in non damaged cells was found after 24 h exposure after 3 h this effect was only observed at lower concentrations, but MN was lower at all concentrations and time points compared to controls. CA frequency was lowered after both short (3h) and long (24h) treatment, but lowest after 3h (all concentrations) and at low concentrations after 24 h. Fullereneol had antigenotoxic effect on MMC induced MN and CA at all concentrations and time points and most pronounced on MN after 24h treatment at low concentrations. These findings suggest an anti-oxidative effect at low fullereneol concentrations which may turn into a pro-oxidative effect at higher concentrations.

### ***In vivo* data**

A single intragastric administration to rats of C<sub>60</sub> suspended in either saline or corn oil induced oxidative damage measured as 8-oxodG in the liver and lung but not in colon. There was a significant effect of corn oil itself but there was no indication of interaction between the type of vehicle used and particle exposure. These data indicate that C<sub>60</sub> is absorbed from the gastrointestinal tract to blood and circulated to secondary organs resulting in oxidative DNA damage (Folkmann *et al.*, 2009).

C<sub>60</sub> suspended in saline containing 0.05% Tween 80 single or multiple doses of 0.2 mg/kg was installed intratracheally to male C57BL/6 mice or gpt delta transgenic mice. After 3 hours, DNA damage was observed in the lung of male C57BL/6 mice in the alkaline comet assay. After 24 hour this effect was decreased, indicating DNA repair. C<sub>60</sub> also induced gpt mutations in the lung but not in the kidney of transgenic mice the effect increased after multiple (x4) exposures. From the mutation spectrum obtained it is suggested that oxidative DNA damage may be involved in the mutagenic effect (Totsuka *et al.*, 2009).

A bone marrow micronucleus assay using a stable suspension in 0.1% aqueous Tween 80 of nanosized C<sub>60</sub> was performed in ICR mice. Three doses (22, 45 and 88 mg/kg) were administered twice by gavage. There was no induction of micronuclei at any doses tested. However, there was also no indication that the substance did reach the bone marrow (no toxicity on bone marrow or general toxicity). The test was claimed to be performed according to OECD guideline 487 (Shinohara *et al.*, 2009).

### 3.5.7 Carcinogenicity

No information on carcinogenic effects of fullerenes has been identified.

Some studies have reported anti-tumour effects of fullerenes *in vivo* and *in vitro*, depending on derivatisation, dispersion and light irradiation (Chen *et al.*, 2005; Tabata *et al.*, 1997; Zhu *et al.*, 2008). It would appear that fullerenes can accumulate in tumours due to hyper permeability of tumour vasculature with very low toxicity to other organs. Light irradiation seems to be essential for tumour destructive effect to manifest.

Gd@C82(OH)22 following intraperitoneal administration has been demonstrated to inhibit the growth of malignant tumours within mice, and that this was due to their ROS scavenging activity (Yin *et al.*, 2008).

### 3.5.8 Reproductive toxicity

#### ***Effect on fertility***

No *in vivo* studies have been identified

#### ***Developmental toxicity***

Only one *in vivo* mammalian study on the effects of fullerenes on the developing embryo has been identified. Following intraperitoneal administration of polyvinylpyrrolidone solubilised C<sub>60</sub> (up to 137 mg/kg) to pregnant mice, effects like abnormal enlargement of the head, tail abnormalities and dead embryos at the higher doses were seen as well as shrunken membrane and narrow blood vessels of the yolk sack (Tsuchiya *et al.*, 1996). The NOAEL was 16.7 mg/kg. This study is of limited relevance due to low number of animals per exposure group and the unusual route of administration, using a relatively high exposure dose and covering only a small part of the pregnancy period.

### 3.5.9 *In vitro* toxicity studies

Some *in vitro* toxicity studies has been performed. However, since they are not relevant for the risk assessment they will not be mentioned here.

### 3.5.10 Summary

Fullerenes exist in a variety of forms (carbon atom number, surface modifications, aggregations states, etc) and it is difficult to make generalisation about their toxic behaviour.

So far it has been shown that one of the main factors for differences in fullerene toxicity seems to be the water solubility with fullerenes of greater water solubility being less toxic.

Fullerenes are assumed not to be effectively absorbed and to remain at the deposition site (mainly lung and gut). A small amount may be absorbed through the gut wall. No information is available for possible dermal absorption.

Fullerenes seem to have a very low toxicity after oral exposure and an acute NOAEL of 2000 mg/kg bw/day for fullerites and a sub-acute NOAEL of 50 mg/kg bw/day for polyalkylsulfonated C<sub>60</sub> from a subacute toxicity study (12 days) are suggested.

Following exposure via the pulmonary route fullerenes were able to induce pro- or anti-inflammatory responses with the factors driving these effects still unknown. An acute NOAEC of 2.22 mg/m<sup>3</sup> for acute inhalation is suggested as no inflammatory potential was seen at this concentration. In addition a LOAEC of 0.12 mg/m<sup>3</sup> from a 28 day whole body inhalation study where

weak inflammation was observed (Fujita *et al.*, 2009) is suggested for deriving a DNEL for chronic exposure.

Identified studies suggest that fullerenes may not have an irritating potential to skin and eyes. No conclusions can be made on the sensitising properties of fullerenes. Further clarification concerning an irritating and sensitising potential of fullerenes is needed.

No sub-chronic or chronic studies with fullerenes for any of the exposure routes have been identified. The main effects associated with fullerene toxicity as shown by *in vitro* and acute toxicity studies are inflammatory and oxidative responses as well as anti-inflammatory and anti-oxidant properties. Further studies should focus on the sublethal effects following subchronic/chronic exposure via relevant exposure routes. For humans, relevant concentrations have to be determined based on a better operational exposure database. These studies should investigate the chronic effects of the observed inflammation. These effects could become more severe with prolonged period, there could, however, also be recovery of the organism. Prolonged inflammation could also lead to the release of factors which could induce systemic effects – however, there is no indication of that yet.

Identified *in vitro* and *in vivo* mutagenicity /genotoxicity tests have reported contradicting results. Appropriate *in vitro and in vivo* studies should confirm the presence or absence of a mutagenic effect and the conditions influencing the test results.

No information on carcinogenic effects of fullerenes has been identified and there are indications that fullerenes may have anti-tumorigenic effects which could be an indication that carcinogenicity is not an endpoint of concern for fullerenes. However, the identified information is not sufficient to reach this conclusion. The conclusion on whether carcinogenicity studies are needed is dependent on more information on toxicokinetic and mutagenicity.

Effects on female reproductive organs and embryos have been shown under quite artificial conditions. This endpoint should be re-evaluated once more information on the absorption and subchronic/chronic effects become available.

One important issue to be solved is the question regarding what drives the pro- and anti-oxidative and inflammatory properties of fullerenes, to estimate the hazard of different fullerene types and maybe allow for a grouping of them with regard to their toxicity.

Full physicochemical characterisation is essential to allow comparisons between fullerene toxicity and a risk assessment should focus on the fullerene type and concentrations to which humans are exposed.

### 3.6 Exposure scenarios

For the use of C<sub>60</sub> in sports gear (e.g. badminton and tennis rackets) the potential exposure for both humans and the environment is expected to be very low during the use phase of the products. This is due to the fact the fullerenes are embedded in the products e.g. in a polymer. After disposal of the products, fullerenes may be released, but since nothing is known today about re-

lease of nanomaterials during waste management operations (e.g. recycling, land filling, or incineration), exposure estimations cannot be made.

The highest concentrations of  $C_{60}$  in cosmetics have been reported for eyeliner and mascara (5-6%), but  $C_{60}$  is also used in day and night creams due to its acclaimed effectiveness as an antioxidant (Boxall *et al.*, 2008). In the case of facial creams used both night and day, Hansen *et al.* (2008) estimated a worst-case exposure of 26  $\mu\text{g}/\text{kg}$  bw/d assuming a content of 0.1% of nanoparticles, e.g. fullerenes. Though the concentrations in eyeliner and mascara are much higher than this, the amounts used are far lower. After use the facial creams etc. will be washed off and the content of fullerenes will be emitted to the wastewater treatment plant. Although the resulting concentrations are expected to be very low indeed, it should be noted that fullerenes are not readily biodegradable (Hartman *et al.*, 2010 – submitted), but may end up in the sludges from the wastewater treatment plant after agglomeration and settling. Fullerenes may also be stabilized by the presence of natural organic matter and stay as colloids in the water phase (Stone *et al.*, 2010).

The use of  $C_{60}$  in motor oil makes exposure to both professionals and consumers possible. Environmental emissions of  $C_{60}$  from motor oil can mainly be anticipated during filling and change of the oil.  $C_{60}$  may also adhere to metallic components of the car and may therefore have to be taken into account when the car is disposed of.

Exposure to fullerenes will mainly occur via inhalation and the dermal route at the work place.

The main exposure route for consumers is expected to be the dermal route via cosmetics and personal care products and chronic exposure might be expected. Oral exposure is expected to be low (except for potential usage for the treatment of cancer).

The exposure via sports gear (badminton- and tennis rackets) is expected to be negligible.

Based on current use levels, the human exposure via the environment is unlikely to be at detectable levels. However, this might increase in the future.

For all exposure scenarios, quantitative assessment is hampered by the lack of data on amounts, sources, and purity of fullerenes.

### 3.7 Risk profile

#### 3.7.1 Environment

The ecotoxicity of bulk  $C_{60}$  fullerenes is at present very poorly documented. Only a few of the ecotoxicity studies have reported the results in terms of the endpoints and values listed in Information Requirements of REACH (ECHA, 2008).

In general, the acute toxicity of  $C_{60}$  seems to be low. However, a  $LC_{50}$ , 48h-value of 7.9 mg/L for water-sonicated  $C_{60}$  has been reported. This would lead to a classification of  $C_{60}$  as "Aquatic Chronic 2". In longer-term exposure studies (32 d) with fish a NOEC of 0.04 mg/L and a LOEC of 0.2 mg/L for the length of juvenile carp has been found.

It must be stressed, that the ecotoxicological testing of  $C_{60}$  is difficult, due to the very low water solubility of the compound and further method development may be needed. At present it seems clear, that ecotoxicological studies carried out with tetrahydrofuran as a solvent, do not have a high credibility and should not be used for hazard identification or risk assessment purposes.

Based on a number of assumptions, Boxall *et al.* (2008) estimated regional concentrations of fullerenes in water to be in the order of 0.3  $\mu\text{g/L}$ . While this might be used as a first estimation of PEC, it must be stressed that this estimate is highly uncertain due to lack of data about the sources for fullerenes, amounts used, and the environmental transport and fate of fullerenes.

As concluded by Stone *et al.* (2010) the poor ecotoxicity database for fullerenes implies that no reliable estimation of PNEC can be made. Given the quality of the present PEC estimates and the lack of suitable ecotoxicity data for PNEC estimation, a quantitative risk characterization of fullerenes cannot be made at present.

### 3.7.2 Human health

After oral exposure fullerenes showed very low toxicity and an acute NOAEL > 2000 mg/kg bw/d for fullerites and > 2500 mg/kg bw/d for polyalkylsulfonated  $C_{60}$  was suggested.

There is limited absorption of pristine fullerenes from the gut, and therefore no toxicity may be expected after oral exposure. However, functionalised fullerenes with a higher solubility may behave differently.

Since no oral exposure estimates are known no quantitative risk estimates can be performed but qualitatively very low risk via this exposure route is expected.

A potential risk for consumers could arise from dermal exposure to skin creams due to their direct application and potential widespread use. However, no toxicity data on dermal effects has been identified, that could be used to derive a human NOAEL. Therefore no quantitative risk assessment is possible. However, based on the current available information the risk is expected to be rather low.

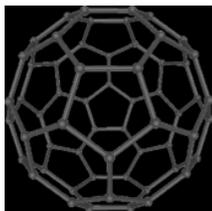
Based on the assumption that the toxic effect of fullerenes is thresholded, a human indicative no-effect level (INEL) was derived (Stone *et al.*, 2010 and Aschberger *et al.*, 2010) for inhalation. The key study used for this assumption (Baker *et al.*, 2008) is not a guideline study and was not performed for the purpose of risk assessment; therefore a proper DNEL cannot be derived.

A NOAC of 2.22  $\text{mg/m}^3 C_{60}$  was derived based on absence of inflammation in rats. This NOAC was modified according to ECHA (2008). A corrected NOAC for the general public (24 h exposure via inhalation from air pollution) and an  $\text{INEL}_{\text{chronic general public}} = 1.9 \mu\text{g/m}^3$  was derived.

No data have been found, that have shown adverse health effects towards fullerenes in consumer products. Although data from the present use in consumer products indicate a low potential for risk towards human health the data gaps with regard to toxicological properties as well as to exposure have to be acknowledged. Thus complete toxicological data sets on 'pure' fullerenes as well as on the various functionalised fullerenes are still lacking. Furthermore,

more precise knowledge about consumer exposure is necessary in order to be able to make a more detailed risk assessment of fullerenes.

### 3.8 Summary sheet for C<sub>60</sub>

Nanomaterial characteristics	
Name	Fullerene
CAS number	99685-96-8
Chemical composition	C <sub>60</sub>
Appearance	Black powder
Manufacturing processes	Controlled combustion of hydrocarbons (e.g. toluene) followed by solvent extraction.
 <p>(Source: Wikipedia)</p>	
Nanomaterial description	
<p>C<sub>60</sub>-fullerene is soccer-ball shaped molecule with 60 carbon atoms arranged in a cage closed structure. The size of a fullerene is approximately 1 nm. C<sub>60</sub>-fullerenes are extremely stable and have a tendency to agglomerate and form clusters of crystals when dispersed in water (nC<sub>60</sub>). C<sub>60</sub> can be surface modified making it more water soluble and thereby provide them with a great variation in their physico-chemical properties as well as biological activity (Stone <i>et al.</i>, 2010).</p>	
Applications	
<p>C<sub>60</sub> has been applied in a number of different consumer products such as sports gear (badminton- and tennis rackets), cosmetics and personal care products (anti-aging, eyeliner, skin creams, etc.) and even lubricants (motor oil). The C<sub>60</sub> content of e.g. sports gear is unknown. The content in motor oil is estimated at 3 g/kg (Franco <i>et al.</i>, 2007). For cosmetics contents between 0.05 and 6% are reported. Concentrations used are the highest for eyeliner and mascara with 6% and 5%, respectively (Boxall <i>et al.</i>, 2008). The world-wide scale of use and production of C<sub>60</sub> is unknown at this point in time.</p>	
Human health risk profile	

Fullerenes exist in a variety of forms (carbon atom number, surface modifications, aggregations states, etc) and it is difficult to make generalisation about their toxic behaviour.

So far it has been shown that one of the main factors for differences in fullerene toxicity seems to be the water solubility with fullerenes of greater water solubility being less toxic.

Fullerenes are assumed not to be effectively absorbed and to remain at the deposition site (mainly lung and gut). A small amount may be absorbed through the gut wall. The absorption via the skin is dependent on the fullerene type (functionalisation), the solvent/dispersant used and on skin properties, but the dermal absorption is generally assumed to be low. Fullerenes seem to have a very low toxicity after oral exposure and an acute NOAEL of 2000 mg/kg bw/day.

Following exposure via the pulmonary route fullerenes were able to induce pro- or anti-inflammatory responses with the factors driving these effects still unknown. An acute NOAEC of 2.22 mg/m<sup>3</sup> for acute inhalation is suggested as no inflammatory potential was seen at this concentration.

Identified studies suggest that fullerenes may not have an irritating potential to skin and eyes. No conclusions can be made on the sensitising properties of fullerenes. Further clarification concerning an irritating and sensitising potential of fullerenes is needed.

No sub-chronic or chronic studies with fullerenes for any of the exposure routes have been identified. The main effects associated with fullerene toxicity as shown by *in vitro* and acute toxicity studies are inflammatory and oxidative responses as well as anti-inflammatory and anti-oxidant properties.

Identified *in vitro* and *in vivo* mutagenicity /genotoxicity tests have reported contradicting results. Appropriate *in vitro* and *in vivo* studies should confirm the presence or absence of a mutagenic effect and the conditions influencing the test results.

No information on carcinogenic effects of fullerenes has been identified and there are indications that fullerenes may have anti-tumorigenic effects which could be an indication that carcinogenicity is not an endpoint of concern for fullerenes. However, the identified information is not sufficient to reach this conclusion. The conclusion on whether carcinogenicity studies are needed is dependent on more information on toxicokinetic and mutagenicity

Effects on female reproductive organs and embryos have been shown under quite artificial conditions. This endpoint should be re-evaluated once more information on the absorption and sub-chronic/chronic effects become available.

Full physicochemical characterisation is essential to allow comparisons between fullerene toxicity and a risk assessment should focus on the fullerene type and concentrations to which humans are exposed.

With regard to the human health risk there is little information available with regard to the amounts of nano C<sub>60</sub> used in different product types and thereby the extent of the exposure.

### Environmental risk profile

In general the acute ecotoxicity of C<sub>60</sub> seems to be low, however, a LC50, 48h-value of 7.9 mg/L has been reported. This would rank C<sub>60</sub> as "Aquatic Chronic 2". In longer-term exposure studies (32 d) with fish a NOEC of 0.04 mg/L and a LOEC of 0.2 mg/L for the length of juvenile carp has been found. Ecotoxicological testing of C<sub>60</sub> is difficult due to the very low water solubility of the compound and further method development may be needed. Tests performed using organic solvents do not have a high credibility and should not be used for hazard identification or risk assessment purposes.

Boxall *et al.* (2008) estimated regional concentrations of fullerenes in water to be in the order of 0.3 µg/L. This estimate of the predicted environmental concentration (PEC) is highly uncertain due to lack of data about the sources for fullerenes, amounts used, and the environmental transport and fate of fullerenes.

As concluded by Stone *et al.* (2010) the poor ecotoxicity database for fullerenes implies that no reliable estimation of predicted no-effect concentration (PNEC) can be made. Given the quality of the present PEC estimates and the lack of suitable ecotoxicity data for PNEC estimation, a quantitative risk characterization of fullerenes cannot be made at present.



## 4 Titanium dioxide - TiO<sub>2</sub>

### 4.1 General characteristics

Titanium dioxide is the naturally occurring oxide of titanium. Often a distinction is made by TiO<sub>2</sub> manufacturers between pigmentary grade and ultrafine grade. The primary crystal size typically range from 150 to 300 nm for TiO<sub>2</sub> of a pigmentary grade and the surface area typically ranges from 6 to 60 m<sup>2</sup>/g (coated and uncoated). The ultrafine grade typically has a primary crystal size from 10 to 150 nm, and a surface area of between 50 to 200 m<sup>2</sup>/g (coated and uncoated). The pigmentary TiO<sub>2</sub> has a white colour and is therefore widely used in paints etc. The ultrafine TiO<sub>2</sub> including nano-sized TiO<sub>2</sub> is transparent. A number of different crystal structures of TiO<sub>2</sub> exist of which the rutile and anatase forms of TiO<sub>2</sub> are the most important in relation to the use of TiO<sub>2</sub> in consumer products. Nano-scale TiO<sub>2</sub> particles have various forms and shapes and may be circular (non-spherical) or approaching spherical forms. Nano-scale TiO<sub>2</sub> may furthermore display complex and various agglomeration structures. In contrast to the bulk TiO<sub>2</sub> (>100 nm) that is considered chemically inert, nano-scale TiO<sub>2</sub> can act as a photo-catalyst, that can generate reactive oxygen species upon illumination. Both UV-light and visible light can induce the catalytic activity of TiO<sub>2</sub> and the anatase crystal form is a more efficient photocatalyst than the rutile form. The photocatalytic effects can be avoided by surface treatment e.g. doping with other metals. Although normally considered to be insoluble material, it can be made water dispersible by applying certain surface treatments. In dry form, TiO<sub>2</sub> nanomaterials will tend to agglomerate due to interaction of the particle surfaces, but the degree of agglomeration is depending on the specific surface treatment, relative humidity, sample aging, etc. (ED & DuPont, 2007).

### 4.2 Manufacturing processes

A large number of manufacturing processes exist for the ultrafine grade, many of which use either titanium tetrachloride or titanyl sulfate as starting material. These processes include precipitation, thermal hydrolysis and flame hydrolysis. For the ultrafine grade, the crystal may be further processed involving milling, then coating and milling again. Depending on the medium relevant to the application for marketing, a possible last dispersion step (with water / cosmetic oils) can be applied, for example for UV attenuation dispersion grades. If no further dispersion is carried out, the products obtained are UV attenuation powder grades. Both fine and ultrafine TiO<sub>2</sub> may be surface treated to increase their applicability in products, e.g. to ensure a uniform distribution in sunscreens or to optimize UV-absorption properties.

### 4.3 Uses

#### 4.3.1 Main applications

TiO<sub>2</sub> is one of the most widely used chemicals in the world. As the bulk form of the substance often contains a nano-sized fraction, nano- TiO<sub>2</sub> has been

used for many years for different applications, without being identified as nano.

A wide range of applications exists, exploiting the various properties of TiO<sub>2</sub> nanomaterials. The ability to scatter light can be manipulated by changing the size of TiO<sub>2</sub> nanomaterials. Hence pigmentary TiO<sub>2</sub> has been optimised for visible light, which is applicable in white opaque paints, whereas ultrafine TiO<sub>2</sub> has been optimised for UV absorption and used in sunscreens. The ability of TiO<sub>2</sub> to absorb UV radiation can be manipulated through surface treatment which is applicable to degradation of pollutants (NO<sub>x</sub> or dirt) or protection of paint films and polymers from degradation from other chemical species (ED & DuPont, 2007). Thus, nano-scale TiO<sub>2</sub> is widely used in sunscreens and cosmetics due to the UV-absorption of the material.

In paints and for water treatment, nano-scale TiO<sub>2</sub> is used as a photo-catalyst producing reactive oxygen that may degrade other organics. According to ED & DuPont (2007) the rutile form of nano-TiO<sub>2</sub> is most often used in applications where low interaction with the surrounding matrix is desired, whereas untreated anatase nano-TiO<sub>2</sub> is most often used in photocatalyst applications.

A number of other and very diverse areas of application exist, such as ointments, toothpaste, catalysts, catalyst supports, adsorbents, delustrants, semiconductors, etc. In total 21 products have been identified to be commercially available on the Danish market through searches in the Woodrow Wilson Institute database. Most of these products fall into the category of 'Health and fitness'. In the category of 'Health and fitness' nano-TiO<sub>2</sub> is mostly used in sunscreens (5), personal care products (4) and sporting goods (2), however, it must be stressed that these numbers are expected to underestimate the actual number of products in use in Denmark, since non-internet retailers are not included in the Woodrow Wilson Institute database. Thus, the number of sunscreen products and paints containing nano-TiO<sub>2</sub> is expected to be higher than what the searches in the Woodrow Wilson Institute data base suggests. However, this can not be quantified, since the producers are not obliged to declare whether or not their products contain nanoparticles.

While TiO<sub>2</sub> rank as one of the most used chemicals world-wide (mainly as a pigment), the tonnages of nano-scale TiO<sub>2</sub> used nationally, in the EU or worldwide can at present not be estimated. This is due to the fact that no specific inventories for nanomaterials exist. However, it should be mentioned, that in some consumer products, e.g. sunscreens, the percentage of nano-TiO<sub>2</sub> may constitute several percent of the product (Barker & Branch, 2008; Hansen *et al.*, 2008). TiO<sub>2</sub> (E171), which may contain nano-scale TiO<sub>2</sub>, is used for whitening and brightening food, especially for confectionary, white sauces and dressings and certain powdered foods. TiO<sub>2</sub> is also used in the pharmaceutical industry as an opacity agent.

It has been estimated, that in UK the dietary intake of TiO<sub>2</sub> (non-nano + nano) is 5 mg/person per day (Powell *et al.*, 2010). Given the range of possible applications of nano-scale TiO<sub>2</sub> especially within photocatalysis (e.g. for self-cleaning surfaces and water treatment), the use of nano-TiO<sub>2</sub> is anticipated to increase significantly in the near future.

#### 4.3.2 Results from industry survey

The survey on TiO<sub>2</sub> has been focused on the use of TiO<sub>2</sub> as a pigment. TiO<sub>2</sub> is known to be widely used as a white pigment in paint, plastics, mortar, ce-

ment, toothpaste, cosmetics and in most other cases, where a white pigment is needed. TiO<sub>2</sub> is, however, also used in combination with other pigments to obtain different shades of e.g. grey, green etc.

The concentration of TiO<sub>2</sub> differs depending on the material in question and the colour strength required. In paint the concentration of pigments will typically be in the range of 0.1-10% (Environmental project No. 1206, 2007).

The consumption of TiO<sub>2</sub> in Denmark may be roughly estimated to be above 1000 tons/year. An import of pigments and preparations containing TiO<sub>2</sub> of about 1800 tonnes to Denmark was registered for 2009<sup>2</sup>.

#### 4.4 Eco-toxicological profile

While bulk-scale TiO<sub>2</sub> is generally believed to be inert and not expected to be hazardous to the environment, nano-scale TiO<sub>2</sub> concerns have been raised, since novel properties at the nano-scale, e.g. photo-catalytic activity, may change the hazard profile of TiO<sub>2</sub>.

The ecotoxicological profile of nano-scale titaniumdioxide (TiO<sub>2</sub>NP) is build upon original research papers, but it should be stressed that only a few ecotoxicological studies exist and that none of these have been aimed at verification/reproducing the effects found. Thus, it is still unknown whether the patterns observed for the ecotoxicity of TiO<sub>2</sub>NP later on will be proven to be single events.

For fish there are strong indications that even though the acute toxicity of TiO<sub>2</sub> nanoparticles is low, effects are observed in the more detailed studies focussed at gills, brain, and intestine (Federici *et al.*, 2007; Ramsden *et al.*, 2009). This implies that other endpoints than the traditionally used ones may be relevant for nanoparticles.

For crustaceans, TiO<sub>2</sub>NP has been found to show both acute and long-term toxicity as indicated by the values reported by Zhu *et al.* (2010): LC<sub>50</sub>, 72h, of 2.02 mg/L and EC<sub>50</sub>, 21d (survival of offspring) of 0.46 mg/L. This would correspond to a classification in the hazard class "hazardous to the aquatic environment" according to the CLP<sup>3</sup>. However, it should be emphasized that the results of Zhu *et al.* (2010) are in contrast to other studies that have found LC<sub>50</sub> values of around 2000 mg/L (Heinlaan *et al.*, 2008) and >10 mg/L (Griffitt *et al.*, 2008) and a 40% mortality at the 20 mg/L (Adams *et al.*, 2006). In a 21-day study using *Daphnia magna* and 40 nm TiO<sub>2</sub>NP, Kim *et al.* (2010) found a significantly increased mortality at concentrations of 5 and 10 mg/L, but no reduction of the reproduction ability was observed. Kim *et al.* (2010) suggest that oxidative stress in *D. magna* due to reactive oxygen species may explain the TiO<sub>2</sub>NP toxicity. At present the large spread in the reported data makes it impossible to make a definitive conclusion on the toxicity of TiO<sub>2</sub>NP on crustaceans.

For algae, the lowest EC<sub>50</sub>, 72h, for TiO<sub>2</sub> nanoparticles is 5.83 mg/L (Arouja *et al.*, 2008) and this study also found that TiO<sub>2</sub>NP were more toxic than the

---

<sup>2</sup> Danmarks Statistik, 2010

<sup>3</sup> REGULATION (EC) No 1272/2008 OF THE EUROPEAN PARLIAMENT AND OF THE COUNCIL of 16 December 2008 on classification, labelling and packaging of substances and mixtures, amending and repealing Directives 67/548/EEC and 1999/45/EC, and amending Regulation (EC) No 1907/2006

corresponding bulk particles ( $EC_{50}$ , 72h, estimated to 35.9 mg/L). NOEC of the bulk materials was found to be 10.1 mg/L for bulk  $TiO_2$  as compared to 0.98 mg/L for  $TiO_2$ NP (Aruoja *et al.* 2008). However, the low effect values found by Arouja *et al.* (2008) and Wang *et al.* (2008) may not be reliable, considering the experimental challenges in the algal test as described by Hartmann *et al.* (2010). It seems unlikely that Arouja *et al.* (2008) did not encounter the same kind of problems with reproducibility and agglomeration during testing using uncoated  $TiO_2$  particles. Therefore, it is recommended that the lowest of the values found by Hartmann *et al.* (2010) is used in hazard assessment of  $TiO_2$ NP, i.e. the  $EC_{50}$ , 72h of 71.1 mg/L.

So far only three studies of bioaccumulation of  $TiO_2$  has been published. Zhu *et al.* (2010) found that 21 nm  $TiO_2$  nanoparticles were accumulating in *D. magna* and that it was increasing exposure time. Due to a relatively slow elimination of  $TiO_2$  from *D. magna* the authors report very high BCF values (>10,000) based on concentrations in daphnids versus water phase concentrations (Zhu *et al.*, 2010). However, by calculating BCF values from the uptake and depuration rates, BCF values <100 can be estimated. In fish, Ramden *et al.* (2010) found Ti-accumulation in the gill, gut, liver, brain and spleen of rainbow trout (*Oncorhynchus mykiss*) after 8 weeks of dietary exposure to 10 or 100 mg/kg bw  $TiO_2$  nanoparticles. In some of these organs, especially the brain, no clearance of Ti occurred after exposure. No estimations of BCF were made in this study. After intravenous injection of  $TiO_2$  nanoparticles in Rainbow trout (*Oncorhynchus mykiss*), Scown *et al.* (2010) found increased levels of Ti in the kidneys and the Ti remained there for up to 21 days. Evidence of clearance was, however, noted after 90 days. Ti accumulation in the liver was 15 times lower than in the kidney, but no apparent clearance took place in the liver.

By definition metal oxide nanoparticles are not degradable and speciation of  $TiO_2$  (e.g. dissociation or complexation) is not likely to occur in aquatic media under normal conditions. Therefore,  $TiO_2$  particles (both bulk and NP) can be regarded as persistent in the sense that the particles will remain  $TiO_2$ -particles, however a number of factors may influence the particle size and also the resulting bioavailability in aquatic media (Hartmann *et al.*, 2010).

#### 4.5 Toxicological profile

Due to its widespread exploitation, a great number of studies have focussed on revealing the toxicity of titanium dioxide ( $TiO_2$ ). Such studies have addressed the consequences of exposure via a number of routes.  $TiO_2$  (bulk form) exposure via the pulmonary route has included the use as a control particulate compared to pathogenic materials such as alpha-quartz, but has also been studied in relation to occupational exposures. Dermal penetration and toxicity of  $TiO_2$  particles have also formed the focus of a number of studies due to their inclusion within sunscreens and cosmetic products. In a few studies toxicity was investigated after intraperitoneal and oral exposure. Humans are exposed orally to high concentrations of  $TiO_2$  particles via food. The toxicological evaluation of  $TiO_2$  is mainly quoted from ENHRES (Stone *et al.*, 2010). In addition the following reviews were used; IARC, NIOSH (2005) and Jelnes *et al.*, (1997).

As mentioned earlier, bulk  $TiO_2$  is considered chemically inert and of low toxicity. Adverse lung effects associated with  $TiO_2$  are primarily a result of a general particle overload more than a specific toxic effect of  $TiO_2$ . In relation to

nano-scale TiO<sub>2</sub> it is therefore of particular interest to evaluate if the nano-forms have specific toxic properties.

#### 4.5.1 ADME studies

It is necessary to consider the potential for particle absorption from the site of exposure into the blood, as this will dictate their systemic availability and distribution within the body.

##### **Absorption and distribution**

No studies were identified investigating systemic absorption after exposure via **inhalation** of TiO<sub>2</sub> nanoparticles. Many studies were performed on toxicity after inhalation, but the issue on systemic absorption has not been reported. There is evidence of pulmonary retention of TiO<sub>2</sub> nanoparticles after exposure via inhalation (Ferin *et al.*, 1992 and Bermudez *et al.*, 2004). Wang *et al.* (2008a and 2008b) illustrated the transfer of TiO<sub>2</sub> nanoparticles to the brain, following **intranasal exposure**, which occurred via their transport within neurons.

TiO<sub>2</sub> nanoparticles were observed to translocate into the blood, following **oral exposure** and thereafter distribute to secondary targets, including the liver, spleen, lungs, and kidneys (Wang *et al.*, 2007, 2008). However, it is not possible to evaluate the degree of absorption based on the data available.

Studies investigating **dermal exposure** of TiO<sub>2</sub> **in vivo** (humans) and **in vitro** (porcine and human skin) suggest that penetration of nanoparticles past the stratum corneum is negligible, and therefore it is unlikely that the particles will access the circulation via this route for intact skin, whereas more knowledge has to be gained on damaged skin (Stone *et al.*, 2010).

##### **Metabolism and elimination**

No evidence of TiO<sub>2</sub> metabolism or elimination from the body could be identified in the literature at this time.

#### 4.5.2 Short term toxicity

##### **Acute inhalation toxicity**

In several studies there is clear evidence that nano-sized TiO<sub>2</sub> is considerably more toxic than micro-sized TiO<sub>2</sub> (Ferin *et al.*, 1992; Renwick *et al.*, 2004; Chen *et al.* 2006; Inoue *et al.* 2008). In addition, it was found that the crystallinity (or the specific crystal form) of TiO<sub>2</sub> nanoparticles is thought to influence the toxicity, with the anatase form expected to be more toxic than the rutile form (Warheit *et al.*, 2007). The pulmonary response to TiO<sub>2</sub> is inflammation (Ferin *et al.*, 1992; Chen *et al.*, 2006; Warheit *et al.*, 2005; Warheit *et al.*, 2007; Inoue *et al.*, 2008; Renwick *et al.*, 2004; Grassian *et al.*, 2007), epithelial damage, increased permeability of the lung epithelium, oxidative stress and cytotoxicity (Renwick *et al.*, 2004), and morphological alteration within the lung (Chen *et al.*, 2006). In the Renwick *et al.* study (2004) no toxicity was observed at 125 µg per rat corresponding to 0.5 µg/kg bw, assuming a rat body weight of 250 g whereas toxicity (inflammation and histological changes in the lung) was seen at 500 µg per rat (particle size 29 nm). A NOAEL for toxicity of 0.5 µg/kg bw was proposed by Stone *et al.* (2010).

Chen *et al.* (2006) exposed mice, via intratracheal instillation (0.1 and 0.5 mg per mouse), to nano (19-21 nm) and micro (180-250 nm) forms of TiO<sub>2</sub> and determined their pulmonary toxicity 3 days, 1 week or 2 weeks post exposure. In mice exposed to TiO<sub>2</sub> particles (size 19-21 nm) toxicity (inflammation and histological changes in the lung) was observed at the lowest dose of 100 µg per mouse (Chen *et al.*, 2006). Despite the huge doses used, no pathological lesions were found in response to microparticulate TiO<sub>2</sub>.

### Acute dermal toxicity

The impact of TiO<sub>2</sub> exposure on the skin is especially relevant due to the inclusion of such particles within sunscreens and cosmetics that are directly applied to skin.

In relation to acute dermal toxicity, no *in vivo* studies have been identified. However, Kiss *et al.* (2008) and Jin *et al.* (2008) (as cited by Stone *et al.*, 2010) have shown that TiO<sub>2</sub> nanoparticles may affect different cell lines *in vitro*.

The findings from the available studies demonstrated that the penetration of microsized-TiO<sub>2</sub> is negligible within the “healthy” skin. However, sunscreens are often applied to burnt, damaged and diseased skin, where the barrier function of the stratum corneum will inevitably be impaired (Borm *et al.*, 2006; Kiss *et al.*, 2008) (as cited by Stone *et al.*, 2010), which should be taken into consideration in future studies.

### Acute oral toxicity

Although high human exposure via the oral route has been estimated (Powell *et al.*, 2010) only one study could be identified that investigated acute oral exposure to TiO<sub>2</sub>. Wang *et al.* (2007) investigated the distribution and acute toxicity of nanoparticulate (25 and 80 nm) and microparticulate (155 nm) forms of TiO<sub>2</sub> following the oral exposure (5 g/kg bw) in mice. TiO<sub>2</sub> particles of all sizes were distributed to the liver, spleen, lungs, kidneys, thus providing evidence that they could be transported to other sites subsequent to exposure, due to their translocation into the blood. The primary target organ for nanoparticles was the liver (an inflammatory response was detected). Markers of cardiac damage were also observed to be elevated by TiO<sub>2</sub> nanoparticles. Microparticulate TiO<sub>2</sub> induced limited toxicity.

### Acute intraperitoneally toxicity

The only study that used intraperitoneal injection (Chen *et al.*, 2008) investigated the acute toxicity of TiO<sub>2</sub> nanoparticles (80-100 nm) subsequent to intraperitoneal injection in mice. The doses used were exceptionally high (ranging from 324 to 2592 mg/kg), and it is therefore not surprising that mortality was associated with exposure. Furthermore, TiO<sub>2</sub> was observed to block pulmonary vessels, leading to thrombosis, with pathology also evident within the liver, spleen and kidneys. This study highlights the need to consider the use of relevant doses of particles, as the observed effects derived from the high dose and not the inherent toxicity of particles.

#### 4.5.3 Irritation and corrosion

No studies specifically investigating irritation (dermal, eye and inhalation) have been identified. However, as TiO<sub>2</sub> nanoparticles are used widely in sun

creams, they are not expected to be irritating to the skin. It is also not expected that these nanoparticles are irritating following inhalation.

#### 4.5.4 Skin and respiratory sensitization (*in vitro* and *in vivo*)

No studies specifically investigating sensitization (dermal, eye and inhalation) have been identified. However, as TiO<sub>2</sub> nanoparticles are used widely in sun creams, they are not expected to be sensitizing to the skin. It is also not expected that these nanoparticles are sensitizing following inhalation.

#### 4.5.5 Repeated dose toxicity, short term, sub-chronic and long term

##### **Repeated dose: inhalation**

The greatest number of studies on TiO<sub>2</sub> by far address the consequences of the exposure of the lungs, and in particular the size dependence of any effects. The studies performed on pulmonary exposure of TiO<sub>2</sub> shows that the toxicity primarily was dictated by particle size, and crystal structure; whereby decreasing particle size, and anatase forms of TiO<sub>2</sub> enhanced particle toxicity.

In a 12 week inhalation study Ferin *et al.* (1992) (as cited by Stone et al, 2010) showed that TiO<sub>2</sub> nanoparticles caused a pulmonary inflammation in rats, which micro-TiO<sub>2</sub> (250 nm) did not at the same dose levels (thus confirming the potency of TiO<sub>2</sub> nanoparticles as discussed within the short term toxicity section).

In addition, it is suggested that the exposure scenario (including species used, exposure method and dose administered) can impact on the toxicity of TiO<sub>2</sub> and other metal oxides. It has been shown in a 13 weeks (6 hours per day, 5 days per week, 21 nm particles) inhalation study that rats are more sensitive than mice and much more sensitive than hamsters Bermudez *et al.* (2004). As the rat is the most sensitive species it was used for risk assessment in the EN-RESH report. From this study a No Observed Adverse Effect Concentration (NOAEC) of 0.5 mg/m<sup>3</sup> (500 µg/m<sup>3</sup>) was identified.

It has been shown in a 30 days study that both rutile and anatase TiO<sub>2</sub> nanoparticles after nasal installation of 500 µg/mouse every other day for a total of 30 days can bypass the blood brain barrier and be translocated (via the olfactory nerve) to the brain, where they accumulated within the cerebral cortex, thalamus and hippocampus (main target). This resulted in morphological alterations and loss of neurones in the hippocampus, induction of oxidative stress and initiation of inflammation (Wang *et al.*, 2008a, 2008b).

After chronic exposure (2 years) of rats to TiO<sub>2</sub> nanoparticles, at an average exposure concentration of 10 mg/ m<sup>3</sup>, lung tumours were observed. However, the relevance of these data for risk assessment purposes are dubious due to the very high doses used (average exposure concentration of 10 mg/m<sup>3</sup>), and the high mortality: 60% after 24 months (control 40%) and 90% after 130 weeks (control 85%) (Heinrich *et al.*, 1995).

##### **Repeated dermal dose**

No studies related to repeated dose toxicity via the dermal route were available

## Repeated oral dose

No studies related to repeated dose toxicity via the oral route were available

### 4.5.6 Mutagenicity/genotoxicity

There is little information available concerning *in vivo* genotoxicity of nano TiO<sub>2</sub>. Driscoll *et al.* (1997) investigated the mutagenic effect at the hprt locus in rat alveolar epithelial cells after intratracheal installation of anatase TiO<sub>2</sub> (median diameter = 180 nm). TiO<sub>2</sub> induced mutations at 100 mg/kg bw but not at 10 mg/kg bw. The potency of TiO<sub>2</sub> was compared with  $\alpha\alpha$ -quartz particles (mean diameter = 900 nm) and carbon (mean diameter = 15 nm).  $\alpha\alpha$ -quartz was the most potent followed by carbon black and TiO<sub>2</sub> being the less potent. All particles induced a neutrophilic inflammatory response which correlated with the relative genotoxic potency of the different materials. These findings indicate that inflammation may play a key role of the *in vivo* genotoxic effect of insoluble particles, supporting a non-linear (thresholded) relationship between particle exposure and mutagenicity.

In a recent paper Trouiller *et al.* (2009) investigated the genotoxicity, oxidative DNA damage and inflammation of nano-TiO<sub>2</sub> in an *in vivo* study in mice. The crystal structure was a mixture of 75% anatase and 25% rutile TiO<sub>2</sub> with a particle size of 21 nm. Male mice were dosed for 5 days in the drinking water with doses corresponding to 0, 50, 100, 250 and 500 mg/kg bw. Pregnant dams were dosed in drinking water with 500 mg/kg bw for 10 days at gestation days 8.5 to 18.5 post-coitum. In male mice, nano-TiO<sub>2</sub> induced DNA single strand breaks measured by the comet assay at the highest dose tested (500 mg/kg/bw) and micronuclei in peripheral blood. DNA double strand breaks (DBS) was measured by  $\lambda\lambda$ -H2AX immunostaining assay in bone marrow, which was the most sensitive of the assays involved, and showed an increase in DBS in a dose dependent manner. Oxidative DNA damage (8-OHdG) was measured in the liver at the highest dose tested, and a pro-inflammatory response, measured as changes in cytokine expression, was seen in peripheral blood. *In utero* exposure of fetuses via the mother caused an increase in large deletions in offspring.

This *in vivo* study shows that the investigated nano-TiO<sub>2</sub> administered orally is systemically distributed to different tissues such as blood, bone marrow, liver and even the embryo, where it can induce genotoxicity at relatively high exposure levels. The inflammatory response and oxidative damage in liver indicate that the mechanism behind the observed genotoxicity may be due to a secondary response following inflammation and oxidative stress.

Although the genotoxic effect observed after oral exposure might be thresholded, concern is raised due to its carcinogenic potential following chronic exposure (Heinrich *et al.*, 1995), and because of the potential to induce genetic disorders in the offspring as indicated by Trouiller *et al.* (2009).

No *in vitro* genotoxicity/mutagenicity studies were identified using the classical tests used in regulatory settings. However, some evidence of genotoxicity has been encountered within a number of *in vitro* studies.

Rahman *et al.* (2002) (as cited by Stone *et al.*, 2010) investigated the potential for TiO<sub>2</sub> to elicit chromosomal aberrations in SHE fibroblasts. Micronuclei were evident within cells exposed to nano (<20 nm), but not micro (>200 nm) TiO<sub>2</sub> particles (up to 10  $\mu\text{g}/\text{cm}^2$ , for up to 72 hours). The nanoparticles

also triggered the induction of apoptosis within cells, which is recognised as a common response to DNA damage.

It was shown by Karlsson *et al.* (2008) (as cited by Stone *et al.*, 2010) that TiO<sub>2</sub> nanoparticles were able to elicit DNA damage, as determined by the Comet assay in A549 lung epithelial cells.

Nakagawa *et al.* (1997) investigated the genotoxicity of TiO<sub>2</sub> nanoparticles (in rutile and anatase forms) in the absence or presence of UV light. Without UV light, TiO<sub>2</sub> nanoparticles induced no, or very limited genotoxicity. However, in the presence of UV light, TiO<sub>2</sub> elicited DNA damage and chromosome aberrations (but no gene mutations). The type of cells used for the test is not mentioned. The genotoxic effect of TiO<sub>2</sub> seems to be influenced by the crystalline form with the anatase form being more potent than the rutile form.

The UV dependence of the genotoxic potential of TiO<sub>2</sub> nanoparticles (in rutile and anatase forms) was also investigated by Theogaraj *et al.* (2007). In contrast to the previously discussed investigations, no chromosomal alterations were observed within CHO cells, either in the presence or absence of UV light.

The genotoxicity of TiO<sub>2</sub> nanoparticles is thought to be driven by particle mediated ROS production. The particles themselves are not thought to be inherently genotoxic, but may trigger genotoxicity via an indirect threshold driven inflammatory mechanism involving oxidative stress and in particular neutrophil presence (Driscoll *et al.*, 1997).

#### 4.5.7 Carcinogenicity

Only one study on carcinogenicity was identified (Heinrich *et al.*, 1995) and is described under repeated dose toxicity above. In this chronic inhalation study very high doses were used, and the study had a long duration, resulting in high death, also in the control group.

Based on this data, NIOSH (2005) concluded, that TiO<sub>2</sub> is carcinogenic in rats and that it cannot be excluded as carcinogenic in humans. It is expected that carcinogenicity occurs following pulmonary particle overload and thus has a threshold and that the effects are considered to be caused by the particle exposure rather than the specific chemical substance. The International Agency for Research on Cancer have assessed TiO<sub>2</sub> (even the microform – if exposure is high enough) to be a Class 2B carcinogen (Possibly carcinogenic to humans) (IARC 2006).

#### 4.5.8 Reproductive toxicity, developmental toxicity and teratogenicity

Evaluation of metal oxide nanoparticle effects on the reproductive system is limited to a small number of *in vitro* studies.

Komatsu *et al.* (2008) determined the potential for TiO<sub>2</sub> nanoparticles, diesel exhaust particles and ultrafine carbon black to impair the male mouse reproductive system. This study evaluated the direct effect of nanoparticles on testis-constituent cells, and examined the effect of TiO<sub>2</sub> on mouse Leydig TM3 cells, the testosterone-producing cells of the testis. TiO<sub>2</sub> was more cytotoxic to Leydig cells than the other carbon based particles used in the study. The proliferation of Leydig cells was suppressed transiently by treatment with TiO<sub>2</sub>.

TiO<sub>2</sub> nanoparticles were taken up by Leydig cells, and in turn affected cell viability, proliferation and gene expression.

No literature examining nanoparticle effects on organs or cell types in the female reproductive system were found.

#### 4.5.9 Summary

The bulk (microsized) form of TiO<sub>2</sub> is generally regarded as relatively inert, with a low toxic potential (Jelnes, 1997).

However, in several studies there is clear evidence that nano-sized TiO<sub>2</sub> is more toxic than micro-sized TiO<sub>2</sub>. First of all nano-sized TiO<sub>2</sub> is absorbed from the gastrointestinal tract and distributed to secondary target organs, whereas microsized TiO<sub>2</sub> is not absorbed via this exposure route (Jelnes, 1997). It has been consistent within a wide range of investigations that the acute toxicity increases as particle size decreases. In addition the toxicity is dependent on the structure of the particles, with the anatase form being most toxic. The toxicity of TiO<sub>2</sub> nano-particles has been demonstrated to be inflammation, induction of oxidative stress, and histological changes in the target organs. The primary target organ after inhalation is the lung. It is assumed (Stone *et al.*, 2010) that the NOAEC is somewhere between 0.5 to 2 mg/m<sup>3</sup>. A few studies indicate the liver is the primary target organ after oral exposure, and that TiO<sub>2</sub> exposure also may be related to cardiac damage.

There is indication from *in vitro* studies that nano-sized TiO<sub>2</sub> but not micro-sized TiO<sub>2</sub> is genotoxic, and that the genotoxic response is caused by oxidative stress, assuming a thresholded mechanism.

The genotoxic effect of *in vitro* of TiO<sub>2</sub> has been confirmed in two *in vivo* studies, which also indicate that genotoxicity is due to inflammation and oxidative stress.

Although the genotoxic effect observed after oral exposure might be thresholded, concern is raised due to its carcinogenic potential following chronic exposure (Heinrich *et al.*, 1995), and because of the potential to induce genetic disorders in the offspring as indicated by Trouiller *et al.* (2009).

The inflammogenic, oxidative and indirect genotoxic effects of nano-sized TiO<sub>2</sub> are considered to be inherently linked.

#### Future needs for research

Although nano-sized TiO<sub>2</sub> is one of the most well investigated nano substances, several data gaps still exist in relation to toxicological evaluation.

None of the studies performed and reviewed in this survey is in accordance with the requirements in international accepted guidelines for toxicity testing accepted for regulatory purposes. The responses observed within a few studies were measured following relatively high exposure doses. In order to clarify whether the observed effects, e.g. carcinogenicity, is of biological relevance, further studies following international accepted guidelines are needed. This is especially important because nano-sized TiO<sub>2</sub> has shown genotoxic potential *in vivo* in different organs and even in the fetus after exposure of the mother. Therefore relevant reproductive studies are also needed.

For the TiO<sub>2</sub> samples, variations in crystalline structure suggest that it might be difficult to compare across studies and to generate an overall conclusion. Clearer characterisation of the particles used is required within studies in order to identify the attributes of TiO<sub>2</sub> that are most influential in driving toxicity.

It can also be suggested that systemic responses following pulmonary exposure are possible. However, this would require further investigations, which could also focus on determining the factors responsible for such a response, if the particles cannot directly access the circulation. In addition, the neuronal transport of nanoparticles has been demonstrated, which offers a potential route for nanoparticle distribution within the body, and enables them to bypass the blood brain barrier, and thereby access the brain. Further studies for examining the consequences of this exposure route are needed to put these potential CNS effects in a risk assessment perspective.

Studies have mainly focused on dermal and pulmonary toxicity of particles, but there is an absence of data on the consequences of exposure to damaged/diseased skin, and few data are available on toxicity after oral exposure. Thus further data is needed. Studies on other relevant target organs include the liver, kidney, cardiovascular system and brain which are necessary due to the fact that nanoparticles are likely to become systemically or neuronally available. The liver could be highlighted as a priority due to the propensity of particles to accumulate in this organ.

#### 4.6 Exposure scenarios

For consumers the highest direct exposure to nano-scale TiO<sub>2</sub> is expected to be through the use of sunscreens and dermal contact is the most likely route of exposure unless the products are applied as sprays. For sunscreens containing 2% nano-scale TiO<sub>2</sub>, Hansen *et al.* (2008) estimated a worst-case exposure of 57 µg/kg bw/d for a 2-year old child.

TiO<sub>2</sub> is also used in paints, varnishes and inks and coatings/surfaces to which consumers can be exposed either via the dermal or inhalation route (sprays).

The only consumer exposure data available, reported very low exposure (22 particles/m<sup>3</sup>, 55 nm) for release from coatings due to wear and tear, which will probably not constitute a risk.

TiO<sub>2</sub> is used in spray applications, but no exposure data for consumers are available. Based on modelling of application of a spray-on sunscreen, a maximum value of 3.5 g/m<sup>3</sup> for short term exposure is estimated.

In addition humans are also exposed to high amounts of TiO<sub>2</sub> via food, and an unknown part of this will be on nanoform. It has been estimated that in UK the dietary intake of TiO<sub>2</sub> is 5 mg/person pr day (Powell *et al.*, 2010).

This may raise concern because nano-sized TiO<sub>2</sub> has a genotoxic potential after oral exposure, but presumably by a non-linear (thresholded) mechanism.

The widespread uses of TiO<sub>2</sub> in consumer products like sunscreens, surface treatment and paints allow for emissions of TiO<sub>2</sub> nanoparticles to the environment during and after application e.g. via wastewater or leaching of nanoparticles from treated surfaces.

In the study by Kaegi *et al.* (2008) it was found that TiO<sub>2</sub> nanoparticles leached from painted house facades resulting in a concentration of 8 µg/L in urban runoff. Using modelling approaches, Müller and Nowack (2008) calculated PEC-values between 0.7 and 16 µg/L in water and Boxall *et al.* (2008) estimated environmental concentrations of 24.5 µg/L TiO<sub>2</sub> nanoparticles in water. Both of these modelling attempts are based on assumptions that cannot be validated, however, it should be noted that they give results in the same order of magnitude.

#### 4.7 Risk profile

##### 4.7.1 Environment

The ecotoxicity of bulk TiO<sub>2</sub> (particles >100 nm, typically with a size around 300 nm) is at present very poorly documented. Thus, reliable comparisons between nano-sized and bulk TiO<sub>2</sub> are difficult at present. Only a few of the ecotoxicity studies have reported the results in terms of the endpoints and values listed in Information Requirements of REACH (ECHA, 2008).

The lowest reported EC<sub>50</sub> and LC<sub>50</sub> values are in the range 1-10 mg/L (algae and crustaceans). Detailed studies on fish indicate that other endpoints than the traditionally used ones may be relevant and focus should be directed towards gills, brain, and intestines.

Bioaccumulation of TiO<sub>2</sub>-NP has been shown in aquatic species, however, more research is needed to quantify this in terms of reliable BCF values. TiO<sub>2</sub> particles (both bulk and NP) can be regarded as persistent in the sense that the particles will remain TiO<sub>2</sub>-particles upon release to the environment.

TiO<sub>2</sub> nanoparticles have been found to be released to the environment from the different uses, e.g. outdoor paints and personal care products. Upon contact with water, uncoated TiO<sub>2</sub> nanoparticles tend to aggregate and settle, however the presence of natural organic matter may have a stabilizing effect.

In Stone *et al.* (2010) a PNEC of 5.8 µg/L for freshwater has been estimated using an assessment factor of 1000. Based on comparisons with modelled PEC-values, the risk quotient for TiO<sub>2</sub> nanoparticles (PEC/PNEC) assumes values from 0.1-4.2, indicating that TiO<sub>2</sub> may give rise to toxicity in the aquatic environment. However, very large uncertainties exist not only with respect to obtaining valid ecotoxicological results for TiO<sub>2</sub> nanoparticles (Hartmann *et al.*, 2010), but also for estimating environmental concentrations and for taking bioavailability into account when estimating e.g. PNEC. The lack of information on production volumes, amounts of TiO<sub>2</sub> nanoparticles in products, and market penetration makes all estimates of PEC very uncertain.

##### 4.7.2 Human health

TiO<sub>2</sub> nanoparticles were shown to be absorbed following oral exposure, and the main target organ seems to be the liver. There is however too few data to perform a risk characterisation for oral exposure.

There is substantial evidence that nano-TiO<sub>2</sub> does not pass through healthy skin, and it can be concluded that healthy skin is most likely not a risk, but it might be a risk for damaged skin.

No DNEL can be derived for short term and chronic oral and dermal exposure.

There is substantial evidence that following inhalation nano-TiO<sub>2</sub> is more toxic than micro-sized TiO<sub>2</sub>, and the effect is dose dependent. There seems to be a difference in sensitivity between species, with the rat being most sensitive. The crystalline form seems also to influence toxicity, with the anatase form being more toxic than the rutile form.

Based on a NOAEC of 0.5 mg/m<sup>3</sup> from a 13 week repeated dose toxicity study (Bermudez et al, 2004) a DNEL = 17 µg/m<sup>3</sup> for chronic inhalation (workers 8 h a day, 21 nm particles) was calculated based on correction factors in the REACH guidance (ECHA 2008).

There is no data available to derive a DNEL for acute inhalation exposure.

In general, some data are available for dermal exposure but no indication of direct adverse effects are observed. More information is needed to complete the picture regarding absorption and to allow robust risk assessment. However, there are indications that the risk from exposure to healthy skin is low due to a probable negligible uptake. Phototoxicity cannot be excluded for certain TiO<sub>2</sub> qualities. Documentation is available with regard to toxicity and adverse effects as a result of inhalation but in general TiO<sub>2</sub> is likely to be associated with low risk from exposure via consumer products unless applied as airborne particles.

Few toxicity data are available after oral exposure. Although it is assumed that the genotoxic effect observed in *in vivo* is thresholded, a NOAEL has not been derived. Long term oral toxicity studies are needed in order to perform a risk assessment.

#### 4.8 Summary sheet for TiO<sub>2</sub>

Nanomaterial characteristics		
Name	Titanium dioxide	 <p>Source: wikipedia</p>
CAS number	13463-47-7	
Chemical composition	TiO <sub>2</sub>	
Appearance	White powder	
Manufacturing processes	Manufacturing processes include precipitation, thermal hydrolysis and flame hydrolysis using titanium tetrachloride or titanium sulfate as starting material. For the ultrafine grade, the crystal may be further processed involving milling, then coating and milling again.	
Nanomaterial description		
Titanium dioxide is the naturally occurring oxide of titanium. Often a distinction is made by TiO <sub>2</sub> manufacturers between pigmentary grade and ultrafine grade. The primary crystal size typically ranges from 150 to 300 nm for TiO <sub>2</sub> of a pigmentary grade. The ultrafine grade typically has a primary crystal size from 10 to 150 nm. The pigmentary TiO <sub>2</sub> has a white color and is therefore widely used in paints etc. The ultrafine TiO <sub>2</sub> including nano-sized TiO <sub>2</sub> is transparent. The rutile and anatase crystal forms of TiO <sub>2</sub> are the most important in relation to the use of TiO <sub>2</sub> in consumer prod-		

ucts.

In contrast to the bulk TiO<sub>2</sub> (>100 nm) that is considered chemically inert, nano-scale TiO<sub>2</sub> and in particular the anatase form can act as a photo-catalyst that can generate reactive oxygen species upon illumination. Both UV-light and visible light can induce the catalytic activity of TiO<sub>2</sub> and the anatase crystal form is a more efficient photocatalyst than the rutile form. Although normally considered to be insoluble material can be made water dispersible by applying certain surface treatments. In dry form, TiO<sub>2</sub> nanomaterials will tend to agglomerate due to interaction of the particle surfaces, but the degree of agglomeration is depended on the specific surface treatment, relative humidity, sample aging, etc. Both fine and ultrafine TiO<sub>2</sub> may be surface treated to increase their applicability in products, e.g. to ensure a uniform distribution in sunscreens or to optimize UV-absorption properties.

### Applications

A wide range of applications exists for TiO<sub>2</sub> nanomaterials exploiting the various properties of TiO<sub>2</sub> nanomaterials. Pigmentary TiO<sub>2</sub> is widely used as a pigment in paints, whereas nano-scale TiO<sub>2</sub> is widely used in sunscreens and cosmetics due to the UV-absorption of the material. In paints and for water treatment nano-scale TiO<sub>2</sub> is used as a photo-catalyst producing reactive oxygen that may degrade organic contaminants. Finally, a number of other and very diverse set of applications exists such as ointments, toothpaste, catalysts, catalyst supports, adsorbents, delustrants, semiconductors, etc. In some consumer products, e.g. sunscreens, the percentage of nano TiO<sub>2</sub> may constitute several percent of the product. TiO<sub>2</sub> rank as one of the most used chemicals world-wide (mainly as a pigment), but the tonnages of nano-scale TiO<sub>2</sub> used nationally, in the EU or world-wide can at present not be estimated. Given the range of possible applications of nano-scale TiO<sub>2</sub>, the use is anticipated to increase significantly in the near future.

### Human health risk profile

The bulk (microsized) form of TiO<sub>2</sub> is generally regarded as relatively inert, with a low toxic potential. However, in several studies there is clear evidence that nano-sized TiO<sub>2</sub> is more toxic than micro-sized TiO<sub>2</sub>. First of all, nano-sized TiO<sub>2</sub> is absorbed from the gastrointestinal tract and distributed to secondary target organs, whereas microsized TiO<sub>2</sub> is not absorbed via this exposure route. It has been consistent within a wide range of investigations, that the acute toxicity increases as particle size decreases. In addition the toxicity is dependent on the structure of the particles, with the anatase form being most toxic. The toxicity of TiO<sub>2</sub> nano-particles has been demonstrated to be inflammation, induction of oxidative stress, and histological changes in the target organs. The primary target organ after inhalation is the lung. It is assumed (Stone *et al.*, 2010) that the NOAEC is somewhere between 0.5 to 2 mg/m<sup>3</sup>. A few studies indicate the liver is the primary target organ after oral exposure, and that TiO<sub>2</sub> exposure also may be related to cardiac damage.

There is indication from *in vitro* and *in vivo* studies that nano-sized TiO<sub>2</sub> but not micro-sized TiO<sub>2</sub> is genotoxic, and that the genotoxic response is caused by oxidative stress, assuming a thresholded mechanism.

The inflammogenic, oxidative and indirect genotoxic effects of nano-sized TiO<sub>2</sub> are considered to be inherently linked.

### Environmental risk profile

The bulk (microsized) form of TiO<sub>2</sub> is generally regarded as relatively inert, with a low environmental risk. For nano TiO<sub>2</sub> the lowest reported EC<sub>50</sub> and LC<sub>50</sub> values are in the range 1-10 mg/L (algae and crustaceans). Detailed studies on fish indicate that other endpoints than the traditionally used ones may be relevant and focus should be directed towards gills, brain, and intestines.

Bioaccumulation of TiO<sub>2</sub>NP has been shown in aquatic species, however, more research is needed to quantify this in terms of reliable BCF values. TiO<sub>2</sub> particles (both bulk and NP) can be regarded as persistent in the sense that the particles will remain TiO<sub>2</sub>-particles upon release to the environment.

TiO<sub>2</sub> nanoparticles have been found to be released to the environment from the different uses, e.g. outdoor paints and personal care products. Upon contact with water, uncoated TiO<sub>2</sub> nanoparticles tend to aggregate and settle, however, the presence of natural organic matter may have a stabilizing effect.

In Stone *et al.* (2010) a PNEC of 5.8 µg/L for freshwater has been estimated using an assessment factor of 1000. Based on comparisons with modelled PEC-values, the risk quotient for TiO<sub>2</sub> nanoparticles (PEC/PNEC) assumes values from 0.1-4.2, indicating that TiO<sub>2</sub> may give rise to risk

in the aquatic environment. However, very large uncertainties exist not only with respect to obtaining valid ecotoxicological results for TiO<sub>2</sub> nanoparticles, but also for estimating environmental concentrations. The lack of information on production volumes, amounts of TiO<sub>2</sub> nanoparticles in products, and market penetration makes all estimates of PEC very uncertain.



# 5 Zero valent iron - nZVI

## 5.1 General characteristics

Nano-scale zero-valent iron is the nanoform of zero valent iron. In its most basic form it consists of spherical iron ( $\text{Fe}^0$ ) nanoparticles with individual particle dimensions less than 100 nm. Substantial variations exist in the properties of nZVI in regard to average particle size, particle size distribution, specific surface area, surface charge and the presence of trace metals. nZVI may furthermore often be coated in order to prevent agglomeration and better control their reactivity and mobility. Polymers, polyelectrolytes, and surfactants are among the main types of coatings used for nZVI, including starch, poly(acrylic acid) (PAA), poly(styrene sulfonate), etc. The lifetime of these coatings is generally unknown (Grieger *et al.*, 2010).

## 5.2 Manufacturing processes

A number of different synthesis methods exist including the Sol-gel methods or chemical solution deposition methods where the solution acts as the precursor for an integrated network or gel as described by Chang *et al.* (2005), and the method of ferric iron reduction with sodium borohydride as described by Sun *et al.* (2006) and Li *et al.* (2006) (Grieger *et al.*, 2010).

## 5.3 Uses

### 5.3.1 Main applications

Not many applications of nZVI are known to us at this point and no consumer products have been identified to be commercialized on the Danish market. In the nanoform, ZVI have significantly increased available reactive surface areas which have been found to subsequently enhance contaminant degradation reactions. This has been studied in pilot studies in *in situ* soil remediation at contaminated sites (PCBs, chlorinated organic solvents and organochlorine pesticides) not easily accessed by other treatment methods (Grieger *et al.*, 2010). To the best of our knowledge no field scale applications of nZVI has been undertaken in Denmark. Some medical applications have also been reported, but it is the use in soil and groundwater remediation that is anticipated to be the major use of nZVI in the future.

### 5.3.2 Results from industry survey

No further information about nZVI has been available.

## 5.4 Eco-toxicological profile

For the following overview of the ecotoxicological profile of nano-scale zero-valent iron it should be stressed that only a few ecotoxicological studies exist and only one of these is aimed at the base-set organisms (fish, crustacean and algae) required for doing effects assessment according to REACH.

In a study with bacteria (*E. coli*), it was found that nZVI is bactericidal under anoxic conditions and that the toxicity was significantly lower under oxygen saturated conditions (Lee *et al.*, 2008). It was suggested that Fe(II) released from nZVI contributes to toxicity and that the toxic mechanism is oxidative stress induced by reactive oxygen. nZVI was found to cause a significant physical disruption of cell membranes.

Based on extensive literature searches in ISI Web of Science it is found that no studies have been published in peer reviewed journals (until 22 October 2010) on the ecotoxicity of nZVI to algae and crustaceans. Only one peer-reviewed study (Li *et al.*, 2009) has been carried out test with fish (Medaka, *Oryzias latipes*). It was found that nZVI caused disturbance in the oxidative defence system for embryos and adults, as well as oxidative damage in embryos. Observed effects occurred at concentrations down to 0.5 mg/L. In adult fish a disturbance of the antioxidant balance was also observed, but the fish recovered after the exposure. Li *et al.* (2009) also reported on changes in gills and intestine of adult fish. Another study – not peer reviewed – report on attachment of nZVI particles to the outer surfaces of *D. magna* and indicates that EC<sub>50</sub> values will be in the mg/L range (EC<sub>50</sub>, 48 hours of 55 mg/L) (Oberdörster *et al.*, 2006). In the same study, it was found that exposure of fathead minnow to 50 mg/L nZVI did not cause any mortality (Oberdörster *et al.*, 2006).

No studies on the bioaccumulation of nZVI have been found as of 22 October 2010. By definition metal nanoparticles are not degradable. Oxidation of Fe<sup>0</sup> is very likely to occur in aquatic media under normal conditions forming iron-hydroxides. Therefore, nZVI particles cannot be regarded as persistent in the sense that the particles will remain as the original nZVI particles entering the aqueous media. However, a number of environmental factors (like pH, ionic strength, natural organic matter) may influence the particle sizes and agglomerate structures in the aquatic environment (Baalousha *et al.*, 2008; Baalousha, 2009) and also nanoparticle characteristics will influence the behaviour. Thus, Schrick *et al.* (2004) showed that unsupported iron nanoparticles will agglomerate rapidly when added to water, but also that different coatings of the iron nanoparticles (e.g. anionic hydrophilic carbon, and polyacrylic acid) resulted in colloidal suspensions with slow settling rates (hours to days).

## 5.5 Toxicological profile

Only a very limited number of peer-reviewed and published studies on the toxicological effects of nZVI exist. However, there is evidence that nZVI may attach to cells and to cause histological and morphological changes (Grieger *et al.*, 2010). Furthermore, some coatings have been found to decrease toxicity probably due to reduced adherence. The effects observed seem to be linked to the release of Fe(II) from nZVI followed by production of reactive oxygen species. This may lead to disruption of cell membranes and cell death. It has furthermore been found that the ageing of nZVI (i.e., oxidation of Fe<sup>0</sup>) reduces the toxicity of nZVI (Grieger *et al.*, 2010). Thus, the study by Phenrat *et al.* (2009) of the neurotoxic effects of nZVI, “aged” nZVI (oxidized), magnetite nanoparticles, and surface-modified nZVI, found that “pristine” nZVI was the most toxic to rodent neuron and microglia cells. The authors found that this could largely be attributed to oxidative stress. Mitochondrial swellings as well as apoptosis were found when the cells were exposed to nZVI. While the surface-modified nZVI was found to be less toxic than the “pristine” nZVI, the coatings were found to potentially facilitate cytoplasmic and

nuclear cell entry. Keenan *et al.* (2009) studied the effects of nZVI on human bronchial epithelial cells and found that cell viability was affected negatively possibly due to an internal ROS production. Similar to other studies, ageing of the nZVI resulted in decreased cytotoxicity.

## 5.6 Exposure scenarios

The use nZVI involves a direct injection of nZVI nanoparticles in contaminated ground water through drilled bore holes. In this way clean-up of hard-to-reach sites is made possible (Grieger *et al.*, 2010). In the injections concentrations 10 g/L of nZVI are typically used (Grieger *et al.*, 2010). The reactivity of nZVI has been estimated to last 4 - 8 weeks, but this does of course depend on the specific characteristics of the particles and surrounding environmental conditions (like pH, redox conditions and ionic strength).

Environmental exposure conditions are largely unknown to day, although some data is emerging (Grieger *et al.*, 2010). In general, environmental migration of uncoated nZVI has been estimated to be only a few centimeters (Tratnyek and Johnson, 2006; Saleh *et al.*, 2008) as a result of aggregation/agglomeration and deposition to other surfaces in the environment (Lowry and Casman, 2009). Environmental organisms that may be exposed to nZVI include bacteria, protozoa, and fungi, as well as other unicellular organisms if nZVI migrates to surface waters. During and after injection, soil-dwelling organisms may also be exposed to nZVI around injection sites, and higher plants may potentially be exposed through extensive root systems reaching groundwater tables (Imada *et al.*, 2008). Although iron occurs naturally in the environment, the fate and behaviour of the engineered nZVI may be different from the naturally occurring iron (Grieger *et al.*, 2010). However, numerous highly complex environmental interactions may occur upon release and most of the processes involved in estimating environmental exposures for nZVI are largely unknown today (Grieger *et al.*, 2010).

As use of nZVI is only identified in occupational settings the only very low exposure potential for consumers is if particles end up in drinking water.

## 5.7 Risk profile

### 5.7.1 Environment

As the current use of zero valent iron is very much restricted to ground water remediation, traditional risk assessment based on toxicity to fish, algae and crustaceans is of less relevance for this exposure scenario.

However, for nZVI very few ecotoxicological studies have been performed. It appears that the acute toxicity to aquatic organisms is relatively low, but sub-lethal effects have been observed at concentrations less than 1 mg/L. The effects observed of nZVI in bacteria, under anoxic conditions, may be linked to the release of Fe(II) and subsequent formation of reactive oxygen species. Under aerobic conditions nZVI toxicity is expected to be lower, due to a rapid oxidation of Fe<sup>0</sup> to iron hydroxides (rust). At present the database is too limited to justify estimation of PNEC values.

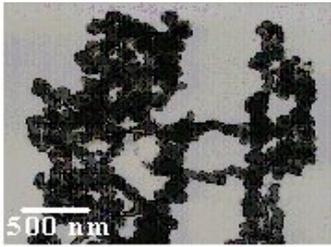
Even though environmental exposure concentrations may be high at the site of injection, transformation and low transport ability seem to limit the risk of

exposure to surface waters. High concentrations in soil may occur as a result of spill during injection. For the time being PEC estimations are hampered by lack of knowledge on the environmental fate and behaviour of nZVI.

### 5.7.2 Human health

With the existing applications of nZVI for professional uses only and thereby insignificant risk of exposure of consumers, the overall risk for consumers is expected to be low.

## 5.8 Summary sheet for nano-scale zero-valent iron

Nanomaterial characteristics		
Name	Nano-scale zero-valent iron (nZVI)	 <p>Source: US EPA <sup>1)</sup></p>
CAS number	8053-60-9	
Chemical composition	Fe	
Appearance	Dark powder	
Manufacturing processes	A number of different synthesis methods exist including the Sol-gel methods and the sodium borohydride method.	
Nanomaterial description		
<p>nZVI is the nanoform of zero-valent iron. In its most basic form it consists of spherical iron (Fe<sup>0</sup>) nanoparticles with individual particle dimensions less than 100 nm. Substantial variations exist in the properties of nZVI in regard to average particle size, particle size distribution, specific surface area, surface charge and the presence of trace metals. nZVI may furthermore often be coated in order to prevent agglomeration and better control their reactivity and mobility. Polymers, polyelectrolytes, and surfactants are among the main types of coatings used for nZVI.</p>		
Applications		
<p>nZVI has been used as an <i>in-situ</i> remediation technology for contaminated sites (e.g. for degradation of PCBs, chlorinated organic solvents, and organochlorine pesticides). A few medical applications have also been reported, but it is the use in soil and groundwater remediation that is anticipated to be the major use of nZVI in the future.</p>		
Human health risk profile		
<p>Only a very limited number of peer-reviewed and published studies on the toxicological effects of nZVI exists, however, there is evidence that nZVI may attach to cells and to cause histological and morphological changes. Furthermore, some coatings have been found to decrease toxicity probably due to reduced adherence. The effects observed seem to be linked to the release of Fe(II) from nZVI followed by production of reactive oxygen species. This may lead to disruption of cell membranes and cell death. It has furthermore been found that the aging of nZVI (i.e., oxidation of Fe<sup>0</sup>) reduces the toxicity of nZVI (Grieger <i>et al.</i>, 2010). It is anticipated that there is a very small risk of human exposure to nZVI used for environmental remediation purposes when personal protection equipment appropriate for handling powders is used. Thus, the overall risk for human health effects is expected to be very low.</p>		

## Environmental risk profile

For nZVI very few ecotoxicological studies have been performed. It appears that the acute toxicity to aquatic organisms is relatively low, but sub-lethal effects have been observed at concentrations less than 1 mg/L. The effects observed of nZVI in bacteria, under anoxic conditions, may be linked the release of Fe(II) and subsequent formation of reactive oxygen species. Under aerobic conditions nZVI toxicity is expected to be lower due to a rapid oxidation of Fe<sup>0</sup> to iron hydroxides (rust). At present the database is too limited to justify estimation of PNEC values. Even though environmental exposure concentrations may be high at the site of injection, transformation and low transport ability seem to limit the risk of exposure to surface waters. High concentrations in soil may occur as a result of spill during injection. For the time being PEC estimations are hampered by lack of knowledge on the environmental fate and behavior of nZVI.

<sup>1)</sup>[http://cfpub.epa.gov/ncer\\_abstracts/index.cfm/fuseaction/display.abstractDetail/abstract/2172/report/2002](http://cfpub.epa.gov/ncer_abstracts/index.cfm/fuseaction/display.abstractDetail/abstract/2172/report/2002)



# 6 Cerium dioxide - CeO<sub>2</sub>

## 6.1 General characteristics

Cerium(IV) oxide (CeO<sub>2</sub>) is an oxide of the element cerium. The crystal form of CeO<sub>2</sub> is cerianite and according to Wakefield *et al.* (2008) CeO<sub>2</sub> is a ceramic compound, which means that it is inorganic and non-metallic. CeO<sub>2</sub> is commercially available in a number of different size ranges below 100 nm (Nanowerk, 2010).

## 6.2 Manufacturing processes

It is not clear at this point in time how the nanoform of CeO<sub>2</sub> is manufactured, but industrial bulk cerium is extracted from mined minerals, primarily monazite and bastnasite (Lide, 2009) whereas CeO<sub>2</sub> are formed by thermal treatment processes.

## 6.3 Uses

### 6.3.1 Main applications

CeO<sub>2</sub> has several uses exploiting the catalytic ability of CeO<sub>2</sub> to adsorb and release oxygen (Deshpande *et al.*, 2005) which can be used to coat the inside of self-cleaning ovens, in solar panels and for hydrogen production (Charvin *et al.*, 2009), in fuel cells and in automobile catalysts (Lide, 2009). CeO<sub>2</sub> has also been used as a fuel additive (Wakefield *et al.*, 2008) and this use may be particularly important, since it may lead direct emissions during the use phase. CeO<sub>2</sub> can also be used in polishing agents for glass mirrors (Prospect, 2010). It is not clear whether such uses are deployed in Denmark, however, no information indicating that this is the case has been found. The production and use of CeO<sub>2</sub> nanoparticles (CeO<sub>2</sub>-NP) is rapidly growing, and as mentioned above CeO<sub>2</sub>-NP have a number of applications of which the use as a diesel additive in the UK is among the most prominent ones (Rothen-Rutishauser *et al.*, 2009; Wakefield *et al.*, 2008). For this application CeO<sub>2</sub>-NP is mixed completely with the diesel (concentration: 5-8 ppm; average particle size: 8-10 nm) (Wakefield *et al.*, 2008). The advantage of using CeO<sub>2</sub>-NP as a fuel catalyst is the improved engine combustion efficiency that results in reduced emissions of soot, CO and NO<sub>x</sub>. Furthermore, the fuel efficiency has been reported to increase by 8-9 % (Wakefield *et al.*, 2008). While Boxall *et al.* (2007) mentions that CeO<sub>2</sub> is used as a fuel additive in countries like the Philippines, New Zealand and the UK, the amounts used are at present unknown.

### 6.3.2 Results from industry survey

The survey has been focused on the use of ceriumdioxide as additive to diesel oil. In this context the trade association for oil products in Denmark has been contacted. The association informs that ceriumdioxide is not used as additive in oil products by any of the oil companies operating in Denmark (EOF, 2010). No information is available on products supplied by smaller companies operating on the market in Denmark. Based on the information available it is

not possible to quantify the use of ceriumdioxide in Denmark. However, a major release from fuel is not expected in Denmark.

#### 6.4 Eco-toxicological profile

For the following overview of the ecotoxicological profile of nano-scale ceriumdioxide ( $\text{CeO}_2$ ) it should be stressed that only three ecotoxicological studies were found and that only one of these found effects of  $\text{CeO}_2$ .

Harper *et al.* (2008) investigated the toxicity of various metal oxides towards *Danio rerio* embryos and among these was  $\text{CeO}_2$ . However, no effects were reported following exposure to up to 250 mg/L for 5 days.

Velzeboer *et al.* (2008) observed no measurable effects on neither the crustacean *Chydorus sphaericus* nor the freshwater algae *Pseudokirchneriella Subcapitata* exposed to a concentration of 100 mg/L  $\text{CeO}_2$  nanoparticles and tap water for 48 hours.

Van Hoecke *et al.* (2009) studied the toxicity of  $\text{CeO}_2$  NPs of three different sizes (14, 20, and 29 nm) towards green algae (*Pseudokirchneriella subcapitata*), two crustaceans species (*Daphnia magna* and *Thamnocephalus platyurus*), and zebra fish embryos (*Danio rerio*). They found no acute toxicity for the two crustaceans and fish embryos in test concentrations up to 1000, 5000, and 200 mg/L, respectively. For the freshwater green algae,  $\text{EC}_{10}$ -values between 2.6 and 5.4 mg/L were observed.

No studies on bioaccumulation of  $\text{CeO}_2$  have been found as of 22 October 2010.

By definition  $\text{CeO}_2$  nanoparticles are not degradable and speciation of  $\text{CeO}_2$  (e.g. dissociation or complexation) is not likely to occur in aquatic media under normal conditions. Therefore,  $\text{CeO}_2$  particles can be regarded as persistent in the sense that the particles will remain  $\text{CeO}_2$ -particles, however, the sizes of the particles and hence their bioavailability may change due to agglomeration and aggregation in aquatic media.

#### 6.5 Toxicological profile

Very few toxicological studies have been performed on nano-sized  $\text{CeO}_2$ , and all studies performed were *in vitro* studies.

##### 6.5.1 Uptake of $\text{CeO}_2$ into cells

No ADME studies have been performed on cerium dioxide, but a study has been performed on lung epithelial cells.

The physico-chemical properties of particles have been illustrated to influence  $\text{CeO}_2$  uptake and adsorption onto proteins by Patil *et al.* (2007). The surface charge of particles was observed to influence the adsorption of proteins onto the particle surface. Specifically, BSA adsorbed onto the surface of positively charged  $\text{CeO}_2$  to the greater extent, when compared to negatively charged  $\text{CeO}_2$ . Negatively charged nanoparticles were internalised by A549 cells to a greater extent. Electrostatic interactions were suggested to be the main driving force for the protein adsorption and cellular uptake of  $\text{CeO}_2$  nanoparticles.

Surface charge therefore appears to be a determining factor to particle uptake and protein adsorption.

In general, the uptake of metal oxides by a variety of cell types has been demonstrated on numerous occasions. The consequences of particle uptake into the cells are assumed to be oxidative stress followed by cytotoxicity and possibly genotoxicity. The physico-chemical properties of particles may influence their internalisation by cells; accordingly the importance of size and surface charge has the ability to influence particle uptake. In addition, the cell type under investigation has the potential to determine the mechanism of uptake and intracellular fate of particles.

#### 6.5.2 *In vitro* toxicity- lung models

Pulmonary toxicity has been investigated in two different models: rat lung slices and a lung epithelial cell line.

CeO<sub>2</sub> is used as a fuel additive to reduce particulate matter emissions from diesel engines. Fall *et al.* (2007) demonstrated that the CeO<sub>2</sub> content of diesel exhaust fumes was unable to impact on the toxicity of CeO<sub>2</sub>supplemented diesel, within rat lung slices. On exposure of lung slices to freshly generated fumes, no alterations in cell viability, pro-inflammatory mediator expression (TNF $\alpha$ ) and antioxidant enzyme activity (glutathione peroxidase, superoxide dismutase) were identified. However, it was demonstrated that the antioxidant enzyme catalase, and GSH were elevated, at low concentrations of CeO<sub>2</sub>, which is likely to derive as a defence response. Overall, it was concluded that CeO<sub>2</sub> could be tolerated at a high dose. In contrast, exposure of lung slices to non-supplemented fuel was able to moderately decrease ATP content, and decrease GSH levels. Therefore, it is implied that the addition of CeO<sub>2</sub> introduces a protective effect.

Lin *et al.* (2006) investigated the effects of CeO<sub>2</sub> (20 nm diameter) on the A549 epithelial cell line. Cells were exposed to CeO<sub>2</sub> at concentrations of up to 23  $\mu\text{g ml}^{-1}$  for up to 72 hours. A concentration and time dependent increase in cytotoxicity and ROS production, antioxidant (GSH and  $\alpha$ -tocopherol) depletion and lipid peroxidation (indicated by malondialdehyde) were observed. This study therefore highlighted the oxidative and cytotoxic behaviour of CeO<sub>2</sub>. Similarly, in a study by Park *et al.* (2008a) the cytotoxicity and oxidative potential of CeO<sub>2</sub> nanoparticles (15, 25, 35, 40 nm) to BEAS-2B epithelial cells was investigated, at concentrations up to 40  $\mu\text{g ml}^{-1}$ , for a period of up to 96 hours. CeO<sub>2</sub> elicited a dose and time dependent decrease in cell viability within BEAS-2B cells, with all particle sizes eliciting a similar response. Cytosolic caspase 3 activation and chromosome condensation were also observed, suggesting that an apoptotic mode of cell death was involved. CeO<sub>2</sub> exposure was also associated with enhanced cellular ROS production, and a decrease in cellular GSH, so that the cytotoxic response was assumed to be driven by oxidative stress. No cytotoxic response was observed within H9C2 cardiomyocyte or T98G brain fibroblast cells, indicating that some cell types may be more sensitive to the effects of CeO<sub>2</sub>.

#### 6.5.3 Dermal models

Park *et al.* (2007) investigated the toxicity of nano (9 nm) and micro (320 nm) forms of CeO<sub>2</sub> to the skin, *in vitro*. The EpiDerm skin model indicated that both forms of CeO<sub>2</sub> tested were skin irritants. No cytotoxicity was ob-

served and CeO<sub>2</sub> was not mutagenic in the Ames test. The toxicity observed within this study was not size dependant.

#### 6.5.4 Mechanistic studies - Oxidative stress

Oxidative responses exhibited by metal oxide particles have been a focus of a number of studies, especially for TiO<sub>2</sub>, and its recurrence has prompted the suggestion that oxidative stress drives the inflammatory and cytotoxic responses evident. In contrast, a number of investigations have suggested that cerium dioxide exhibit anti-oxidant, cytoprotective properties as shown below

Xia *et al.* (2008) investigated whether ZnO (13 nm), TiO<sub>2</sub> (11 nm) and CeO<sub>2</sub> (8 nm) oxidative stress development or particle dissolution contributed to their toxicity. RAW 264.7 macrophages and BEAS-2B epithelial cells were exposed to the nanoparticle panel for up to 15 hours, at concentrations up to 60 µg ml/L. Only ZnO particles were capable of inducing cytotoxicity, within both cell types. In addition, ZnO stimulated increased ROS production, which in turn, increased HO-1 expression, and activated the JNK signalling pathway, which paralleled the release of IL-8 and TNF $\alpha$ . Increased calcium release was also mediated by ZnO, and was associated with mitochondrial damage. These findings therefore imply that ZnO elicits an oxidant driven response that was responsible for the initiation of an inflammatory and cytotoxic response. On the contrary, CeO<sub>2</sub> was able to stimulate a cytoprotective response, whereby pre-treatment of cells with CeO<sub>2</sub> protected against diesel exhaust particle mediated cell damage (which is known to be oxidant driven). All particle types were internalised by an endocytic mechanism, however, only ZnO accumulated within lysosomes, which was suggested to drive their ability to inflict oxidative injury, and promote particle dissolution. ZnO also induced ultrastructural alterations, including nuclear fragmentation, apoptotic body formation and mitochondrial disappearance. ZnO was therefore recognised as being the most toxic particle within the panel, however, this was thought to be accounted for, in part, by their dissolution and therefore release of Zn<sup>2+</sup> ions. The ability of ZnO particles to generate ROS, oxidant injury, inflammation and cell death was demonstrated within this study, highlighting how these processes are inherently linked. The toxicity of the metal oxide particles was therefore suggested to be driven by their oxidant properties, which was dependent on their composition, dissolution and intracellular fate. In contrast CeO<sub>2</sub> may exhibit cytoprotective response, suggesting that composition plays an important role in determining cellular responses to nanoparticles.

Neurons are particularly prone to oxidative stress (Das *et al.*, 2007). As a result, Das *et al.* (2007) investigated the ability of CeO<sub>2</sub> particles (3-5 nm) to exhibit neuroprotective effects, during the culture of rat spinal cord neurones. The survival of neurones was promoted by the inclusion of CeO<sub>2</sub> (10 nM) within the cell culture medium, and this was thought to derive from the ability of CeO<sub>2</sub> to scavenge free radicals, and thereby prevent against oxidative stress. The antioxidant behaviour of CeO<sub>2</sub> was also suggested by the findings that CeO<sub>2</sub> treatment improved neurone viability following H<sub>2</sub>O<sub>2</sub> exposure. However, further studies would be required to confirm this hypothesis.

In line with these findings, Schubert *et al.* (2006) investigated the neuroprotective behaviour of CeO<sub>2</sub> from oxidative stress mediated cell death. The HT22 neuronal cell line was exposed to CeO<sub>2</sub> nanoparticles (6 and 12 nm) or microparticles (1 µm) for 20 hours, at concentrations up to 100 µg ml/L, and no detrimental impact on cell viability was observed. Pre-treatment with CeO<sub>2</sub> particles were able to protect against glutamate mediated cell death, which is

known to be driven by oxidative stress. As a consequence, it was suggested that CeO<sub>2</sub> particles acted as antioxidants, and that this property was not size dependent. This was confirmed by the finding that glutamate mediated increases in ROS production were diminished by CeO<sub>2</sub> pre-treatment. The findings were also replicated using yttrium oxide particles. Therefore contrary to the findings that demonstrate CeO<sub>2</sub> is toxic, this study illustrated that CeO<sub>2</sub> may also exhibit antioxidant, cytoprotective properties.

#### 6.5.5 Summary

No *in vivo* studies have been identified on cerium dioxide, and therefore no risk characterisation can be performed on this substance.

From *in vitro* studies it is evident that surface charge appears to be a determining factor to particle uptake and protein adsorption.

There was indication from *in vitro* studies with rat lung slices, that cerium dioxide had low toxicity and even had protective effect against oxidative stress produced by diesel exhaust particles

Contrary in the lung epithelial cell line A549 CeO<sub>2</sub> induced oxidative stress and cytotoxicity. No cytotoxic response was observed within H9C2 cardiomyocyte or T98G brain fibroblast cells, indicating that some cell types may be more sensitive to the effects of CeO<sub>2</sub>.

#### 6.6 Exposure scenarios

The use of cerium dioxide nanoparticles as a fuel additive may lead to a direct exposure of the general population through inhalation. Boxall *et al.* (2008) estimated an air concentration a distance of 5 m from roads of 0.6 ng/m<sup>3</sup> and Park *et al.* (2008) estimated worst case concentrations of 5-25 ng/m<sup>3</sup>. These values are considered to be low when compared to occupational exposure concentrations (Stone *et al.*, 2010). For water and soil extremely low predicted environmental concentrations were estimated by Boxall *et al.* (2008), but it should be emphasised that the data and assumptions used are difficult to validate.

#### 6.7 Risk profile

The only study on the ecotoxicity of CeO<sub>2</sub> NPs showed no acute toxicity for crustaceans and fish embryos in test concentrations up to 1000, 5000, and 200 mg/L, respectively. For the freshwater green algae effects were seen at 10% inhibition CeO<sub>2</sub> at concentrations between 2.6 and 5.4 mg/L for three different sizes of CeO<sub>2</sub> NP. This indicates that CeO<sub>2</sub> nanoparticles in the worst case can be classified as “Aquatic Chronic 2”, but more likely should be classified as “Aquatic Chronic 3”.

No studies of bioaccumulation of CeO<sub>2</sub> have been found as of 22 October 2010. CeO<sub>2</sub> particles can be regarded as persistent in the sense that the particles will remain CeO<sub>2</sub> -particles; however, the sizes of the particles may change due to agglomeration and aggregation in the environment.

With only one ecotoxicity study and very uncertain concentration estimates at hand, neither PNEC nor PEC can be estimated and therefore no quantitative risk characterisation can be carried out.

Current results do not indicate that CeO<sub>2</sub> added to diesel fuel increases the risk associated with inhalation of diesel exhaust.

## 6.8 Summary sheet for CeO<sub>2</sub>

Nanomaterial characteristics	
Name	Ceriumdioxide, ceriumoxide
CAS number	1306-38-3
Chemical composition	CeO <sub>2</sub>
Appearance	Pale yellow-white powder
Manufacturing processes	Industrial bulk cerium is extracted from mined minerals, primarily monazite and bastnasite and CeO <sub>2</sub> is formed by thermal treatment processes
 <p>Source: wikipedia</p>	
Nanomaterial description	
<p>Cerium(IV)oxide (CeO<sub>2</sub>) is an oxide of the element cerium. The crystal form of CeO<sub>2</sub> is cerianite. CeO<sub>2</sub> is a ceramic compound, which means that it is inorganic and non-metal. CeO<sub>2</sub> is commercially available in a number of different size ranges below 100 nm.</p>	
Applications	
<p>CeO<sub>2</sub> has several applications and due the catalytic ability of CeO<sub>2</sub> to adsorb and release oxygen it is used e.g. to coat the inside of self-cleaning ovens and for hydrogen production in fuel cells. The most widespread use of CeO<sub>2</sub> is as an additive to diesel. This use may be particularly important from an environmental point of view, since it may lead to direct emissions during the use phase. For this application CeO<sub>2</sub>-NP is mixed completely with the diesel (concentration: 5-8 ppm; average particle size: 8-10 nm). The advantage of using CeO<sub>2</sub>-NP as a fuel catalyst is the improved engine combustion efficiency that results in reduced emissions of soot, CO and NO<sub>x</sub>. Furthermore, the fuel efficiency has been reported to increase by 8-9 %. The production and use of CeO<sub>2</sub> nanoparticles (CeO<sub>2</sub>-NP) is rapidly growing and CeO<sub>2</sub> is used as a fuel additive in countries like the Philippines, New Zealand and the UK. However, the amounts produced and used are at present unknown.</p>	
Human health risk profile	
<p>No <i>in vivo</i> studies have been identified on cerium dioxide, and therefore no risk characterisation can be performed on this substance.</p> <p>From <i>in vitro</i> studies it is evident that surface charge appears to be a determining factor to particle uptake and protein adsorption. There was indication from <i>in vitro</i> studies with rat lung slices, that cerium dioxide had low toxicity and even had protective effect against oxidative stress produced by</p>	

diesel exhaust particles.

Contrary in the lung epithelial cell line A549 CeO<sub>2</sub> induced oxidative stress and cytotoxicity. No cytotoxic response was observed within H9C2 cardiomyocyte or T98G brain fibroblast cells, indicating that some cell types may be more sensitive to the effects of CeO<sub>2</sub>.

#### Environmental risk profile

The only study on the ecotoxicity of CeO<sub>2</sub> NPs showed no acute toxicity for crustaceans and fish embryos in test concentrations up to 1000, 5000, and 200 mg/L, respectively. For the freshwater green algae effects were seen at 10% inhibition occurred at concentrations between 2.6 and 5.4 mg/L for three different sizes of CeO<sub>2</sub> NP. This indicates that CeO<sub>2</sub> nanoparticles in the worst case can be classified as "Aquatic Chronic 2", but more likely should be classified as "Aquatic Chronic 3". No studies of bioaccumulation of CeO<sub>2</sub> have been found as of 22 October 2010. CeO<sub>2</sub> particles can be regarded as persistent in the sense that the particles will remain CeO<sub>2</sub>-particles; however, the sizes of the particles may change due to agglomeration and aggregation in the environment. With only one ecotoxicity study and very uncertain concentration estimates at hand, neither PNEC nor PEC can be estimated and therefore no quantitative risk characterisation can be carried out.



# 7 Silver - Ag

## 7.1 General characteristics

Nanosilver is the nanoform of silver characterized by being spherical particles of a size ranging from 1-250 nm. Nanosilver is commercialized as powder, flakes, grains, ingots, etc., and is sold in suspension (in water, alcohol or surfactant) and as a dry powder. Nanosilver is furthermore available in preparations (e.g. as a coating agent, in alloys, etc.) and in articles (electrodomestic appliances, in textiles, in food packages, etc.). In its pure form nanosilver will aggregate and hence nanosilver is often surface modified with for instance dextran, citrate, polysaccharide, hydrocarbon or polyvinylpyrrolidone (PVP). Sometimes nanosilver is also found to be deposited on or used as a coating of a substrate such as plastic, silica or polymers, to give a desired adhesion, electrical conductivity, etc. (Luoma *et al.*, 2007; Nanowerk, 2010; Pronk *et al.*, 2009). In aqueous solutions nanosilver forms dissolved free silver ions by dissolution and subsequent oxidation.

## 7.2 Manufacturing processes

Nanosilver can be produced through a number of methods such as ultra-sonic precipitation and chemical vapour deposition, but also exploding wire synthesis. By using silver salts as a starting material and then adding various surface active agents and coatings, the size, shape, surface area, etc. can be modified. Nanosilver sold in suspensions needs to be surface-modified or suspended with a chelator (e.g. citrate) to ensure the stability of the nano-silver particles in suspension.

## 7.3 Uses

### 7.3.1 Main applications

The use of nanosilver is very diverse and includes therapeutic applications such as wound dressing, personal care products, powdered colours, varnish, textile, paper, interior and exterior paints, printing colours, water and air-purification, polymer-based products and foils for antibacterial protection such as washing machines. The main consumer uses seems to be linked to the antibacterial properties of silver such as clothing for preventing odour (e.g. socks, underwear, sport textiles) toothpaste and self-sanitizing toothbrushes. Potential usage of nanosilver could be Food Contact Materials (FCM) like kitchenware and containers for food storage and even as food supplement. However, the uses of silver on nanoform for food related purposes (i.e. as FCM or food additives/supplements) require more data on toxicity and exposure in order to get approval for such uses in Europe

However, nanosilver can be bought on the internet as colloidal silver in food supplements for treating certain diseases and as allergy prophylaxis (Gulbranson *et al.*, 2000; Silver, 2003).

Nowack *et al.* (2011) underlines that products containing nanosilver particles have been commercially available for decades in diverse applications, e.g. in biocides and without use of the prefix "nano". In the United States all silver registrations with EPA from 1970 to 1993 were for nanosilver (colloidal silver) or for silver nanocomposites. EPA has also registered several biocidal additives based on elemental silver particles with particle size < 100 nm.

Today silver is being used in many applications due to a desire to shift away from organic chemical agents toward additives, which can be used in much lower concentrations in a wider variety of products including applications requiring high temperature processing which is not feasible for organic compounds (Nowack *et al.*, 2011).

On the Danish market a total of 178 products have been identified to be commercially available through the internet. Of these which 111 products fall into the category of Health and Fitness, 17 and 16 products fall into the category of Home & Garden and Food & Beverages, respectively. In the category of Health and Fitness the large majority of the products (69) fall into the category of personal care products whereas a smaller minority of the products falls into the categories of Filtration (19) and Clothing (12) and Sporting goods (8). These numbers should be seen as indicative numbers only since a number of methodological concerns may introduce a bias in the actual numbers of products on the market (as described in section 2.2.1).

In the cases of shampoo, soap and toothpaste the concentration of nanosilver has been reported to be 0.001-0.002 % (Boxall *et al.*, 2008), but in general the scale of use of nano-silver in terms of percentages in consumer products is unknown at this point in time.

### 7.3.2 Results from industry survey

Regarding the use as biocide in clothes request for information has been made to dominant international suppliers of sports equipment. While some companies Nike (Nike, 2010; Intersport, 2010) informs that nanosilver is not used in sports equipment, other companies e.g. Adidas has not responded. Overall it can be concluded that no confirmation of the use of nanosilver particles in this context has been received, but indications exist that some products/brands may contain nanosilver. A manufacturer of nano silver yarn presents the fields of application as active/casual/sports/outdoor wear, underwear and home furnishing and bedding (Everest, 2010).

Quantification of the amount of nanosilver used for this purpose is not possible.

### 7.4 Eco-toxicological profile

A number of ecotoxicity studies on AgNP have been reported in the literature and it seems that the number of papers on AgNP is rapidly increasing. This is probably due to the inherent toxicity of the element silver and many studies aim to disclose the difference between nano-scale Ag and the Ag<sup>+</sup>-ion. It is beyond the scope of this report, to give a full review of the ecotoxicity of Ag or AgNP. For this the review by Ratte (1999) and Weijnhoven *et al.* (2009) give good overviews. Here the focus is on the studies that are considered to be relevant for e.g. hazard classification or the predicted no-effect concentration for AgNP.

For fish a 48 hour static toxicity tests on adult zebrafish (*Danio rerio*) revealed LC<sub>50</sub>, 48h, of 7.07 (6.04-8.28) mg/L (Griffitt *et al.*, 2008) and 7.20 (5.9-8.6) mg/L (Smith *et al.*, 2007). Using zebra fish embryos decreased dose-dependent hatching rates, weak heart beats, edema and abnormal notochords has been reported by Yeo and Kang (2008) after 48 hours exposure of 0.01 mg/L and 0.02 mg/L 10-20 nm Ag nanoparticles suspended in tap water.

A number of short-term studies have been performed on Ag nanoparticles on pelagic crustaceans and a number of LC<sub>50</sub>, NOEC and LOEC have been derived. Short-term toxicity testing on adult *Daphnia pulex* and *Ceriodaphnia dubia* neonates reported LC<sub>50</sub>, 48 h, to be 0.040 (0.030-0.050) mg/L and 0.067 mg/L (Griffitt *et al.*, 2008), respectively. In the same study an EC<sub>50</sub> of 0.19 mg/L after 96 hours was found for green algae (*P. subcapitata*). For another alga species (*Chlamydomonas reinhardtii*) EC<sub>50</sub> ranged from 0.355 mg/L  $\pm$  0.062 mg/L after 1 hour, to around 0.092  $\pm$  0.011 mg/L after 3-5 hours. Expressed as a function of free Ag<sup>+</sup>, EC<sub>50</sub> was estimated to range from 3.6  $\pm$  0.5  $\mu$ g/L after 1 hour, to 0.9  $\pm$  0.08  $\mu$ g/L after 5 hours (Navarro *et al.*, 2008). This study is important because it was found that the toxicity of AgNP cannot solely be explained by the free ion (Ag<sup>+</sup>) (Navarro *et al.*, 2008).

The widespread use of AgNP as a disinfectant in consumer products raises the questions whether unwanted environmental side-effects can occur. In this respect, the effect of AgNP on the biomass in wastewater treatment plants is especially important. In studies of effects on nitrifying bacteria Choi and Hu (2008) and Choi *et al.* (2008) used microbial growth inhibition tests to study the effect of different sizes (9-21 nm) of Ag nanoparticles in concentrations of 0.05-1 mg/L. At exposure concentrations of 1 mg/L a significant inhibition of 86  $\pm$  3% was observed for Ag nanoparticles compared to 42  $\pm$  7%, and 46  $\pm$  4% for Ag<sup>+</sup> ions and AgCl colloids, respectively (Choi *et al.* 2008). No correlation between nanoparticle size and bacteria inhibition in respirometry tests. However, a correlation was found between inhibition and the fraction of nanoparticles with sizes less than 5 nm, indicating that this fraction might have a stronger effect on respiration than larger size fractions. Furthermore, it was found that, at the same total concentration of Ag, Ag nanoparticles caused a greater inhibition than the free Ag<sup>+</sup>.

By definition metal and metal oxide nanoparticles are not degradable. However, changes in the silver speciation can occur depending on redox conditions, salt content etc. For ionic silver the speciation is the determining factor for bioavailability and ecotoxicity. Though the speciation of silver most likely will play a major role in the ecotoxicity of AgNP (in analogy to the case of ionic silver), the changes in speciation of the elemental silver are poorly documented and no general conclusion can be made in this regard (Stone *et al.*, 2010).

## 7.5 Toxicological profile

The toxicological studies on nano-silver described below are quoted from Stone *et al.* (2010), Christensen *et al.* (2010) and Wijnhoven *et al.* (2009). In addition a few recent papers from the open literature are included.

The toxicity of silver metal (bulk) and silver compounds is not described in detail in this report, and only a few studies on bulk silver are available compared to nano-silver and dissolved silver (Nowack *et al.*, 2011). The toxicity of silver is considered to be relatively low (Wijnhoven *et al.*, 2009), and mini-

mal risk is expected due to clinical exposure by inhalation, ingestion, dermal application or through the urological or haematogenous route. Toxicity studies on silver are mainly human studies and toxic effect on humans other than argyria have only been observed at very high concentrations. Chronic ingestion or inhalation of silver preparations (especially colloidal silver) can lead to deposition of silver metal/silver sulphide particles in the skin (argyria), eye (argyrosis) and other organs. These are not life-threatening conditions but cosmetically undesirable and irreversible. The most dramatic symptom of argyria is that the skin becomes blue or bluish-grey colored (ASTDR). Argyria is mainly caused by medical use of colloidal silver. The estimated total dose required to induce argyria by ingestion is in the range of 1-30 g for soluble silver salts (Nordberg and Gerhardsson, 1988). Already in 1939 a threshold value above which argyria can be expected was set (Nowack *et al.*, 2011). This value was set to 0.9 g of silver over the whole lifetime. Later (WHO / SDE / WSH / 03.04 / 14) a total lifetime oral intake of about 10 g of silver was considered as the human NOAEL on the basis of present epidemiological and pharmacokinetic knowledge. This value corresponds to a daily intake over 70 years of 0.4 mg/person. In Denmark, the limit value for silver in drinking water is set to 0.01 mg/L<sup>4</sup> corresponding to 2.5% of the human NOAEL.

#### 7.5.1 ADME studies

### Absorption

#### ***Inhalation***

After exposure to nano-silver (4-10 nm)  $3 \times 10^6$  particles  $\text{cm}^{-3}$  equivalent to  $133 \mu\text{g m}^{-3}$  for 6 hours, silver was deposited in the lung. Silver was measured in the blood and low concentrations of silver were found in the liver, kidney, spleen, brain and heart. It was not clear whether the absorbed silver included silver nanoparticles, free silver ions ( $\text{Ag}^+$ ), a silver complex or a combination (Takenaka *et al.*, 2001).

In a 90 day whole body inhalation study to silver nanoparticles (18-19 nm), at low, medium and high doses, deposition of silver in the lung was observed - as well as silver in the blood and secondary organs such as liver, olfactory bulb, brain and kidneys Sung *et al.* (2008, 2009). Also this study did not clarify whether the absorbed silver was nano-silver or free ions. A similar distribution pattern was observed in a 28 day inhalation study (Ji *et al.*, 2007).

#### ***Oral***

Absorption via the oral route was investigated in a 28 days study with exposure to very high doses (up to 1000 mg/kg bw/day) compared to what would be seen in an occupational or consumer situation. Deposition of silver was observed in different organs (brain, liver, kidneys, lungs and testes) indicating transfer of silver into blood (Kim *et al.*, 2008).

There is also indication that silver can be transported to the skin after oral exposure, where blue-grey colouring of the skin (argyria) has been observed (Wadhwa and Fung, 2005).

---

<sup>4</sup> (Bekendtgørelse nr 1449, 2007)

As for uptake via the lung, none of the above studies clarify whether the uptake is as nano-silver, silver ions, silver complexes or a combination of the two. However, it must be anticipated that at least part of the silver uptake following oral exposure to nano-silver takes place as silver ions. This assumption is – at least partly – supported by the fact that some of the same toxic effects as seen following non-nano silver exposure are seen following nano-silver exposure (in particular argyria).

### ***Dermal***

Some studies have shown that silver nanoparticles can be absorbed via the skin when used in wound dressings. In these studies, the wound dressings were applied to damaged skin every 2-4 days. Vlachou *et al.* (2007) showed that serum levels increased with increasing exposure time peaking after 9 days and returning to normal 6 months after exposure.

In an *in vitro* diffusion cell system Larese *et al.* (2009) investigated the penetrations of polyvinylpyrrolidone coated silver nanoparticles (25 nm) on intact and damaged human skin slices. Silver nanoparticles ( $70 \mu\text{g cm}^{-2}$ , for 24 hours) were able to pass through the skin preparations. The absorption was very low (0.0006% of applied dose with intact skin) but detectable and the penetration was 5 times greater in damaged skin. In addition, silver nanoparticles could be detected by electron microscopy (TEM) in the stratum corneum and the outermost surface of the epidermis.

As for uptake via the lung, it is not clear whether the uptake via the skin is as nano-silver, silver ions, silver complexes or a combination and the relevance of these *in vitro* findings needs to be investigated *in vivo*.

### **Distribution**

Following absorption silver was seen in the following secondary organs: liver, kidney, spleen, heart, olfactory bulb, brain, testes and skin (discoloration of the skin), with liver being the likely major secondary organ site of accumulation. As noted above there is no clear indication whether the absorbed and distributed silver occurs as silver nanoparticles, silver ions, silver complexes or a combination.

### **Metabolism**

As described earlier there is no clear indication whether it is silver nanoparticles, silver ions, silver complexes or a combination that is absorbed. There is thus also no clear data suggesting whether and how the silver is further transformed once in the body. However, one of the biological/toxic effects seen in some studies (argyria - being a blue-grey dis-colouring of the skin) may, at least partly, involve a transformation/reduction of silver ions to metallic silver following exposure to UV-radiation/sunlight. This could indirectly suggest that some of the silver in circulation occurs as silver ions. These ions will at least partly be detoxified as “normal” silver ions by precipitation as sulphide and chloride salts and binding to proteins making them less bioavailable. However, if nanosilver is absorbed as particles these particles may continuously release silver ions within the tissue and thereby, at least partly, bypass the detoxification mechanism. Therefore nanosilver may be more toxic than the non-nanoform.

## **Elimination**

Trop *et al.* (2006) showed elevated silver levels in the urine following exposure. No other data for nano-silver elimination has been identified.

### 7.5.2 Acute toxicity

#### *Oral*

After a single oral dose of nano- (15 nm) and micro-particles (2 - 3.5µm) silver, ingested directly into the stomach of mice histopathological analysis of the liver tissue, 3 days post-exposure, demonstrated evidence of inflammation in the form of lymphocyte influx for both particle sizes (greater response for the nanoform). This was further supported by changes in the gene expression of 4 genes involved in inflammation (Cha *et al.*, 2008). This dose seems to be relatively high in relation to what would be expected in terms of occupational and consumer exposure. The relevance of these findings is therefore dubious for the purpose of risk assessment.

#### **Inhalation**

No acute toxicity studies have been identified.

#### **Dermal**

No studies investigating the dermal acute toxicity of silver nanoparticles on healthy skin has been identified. However, there are signs of argyria and liver toxicity following treatment of burns with wound dressings. The relevance of this data for healthy skin at lower concentrations and longer exposure time (as expected in occupational and consumer settings) is uncertain. Therefore, further investigations are needed on healthy skin with doses and exposure times relevant for exposures as seen in occupational and consumer settings.

#### **Other routes**

No studies were identified studying toxicity via other routes of exposure.

### 7.5.3 Irritation and corrosion

No studies have been identified investigating specifically the irritating behaviour of silver nanoparticles (to the eyes, lungs or skin).

Silver nanoparticles are not expected to be irritating to skin based on the human findings of applying it in wound dressings. However, further information would be needed to draw firm conclusions. Based on the above considerations, silver nanoparticles are also not assumed to be corrosive.

### 7.5.4 Sensitisation

No studies have been identified investigating the sensitising behaviour of silver nanoparticles. As silver nanoparticle containing wound dressings are routinely applied and none of the studies investigating that application have reported sensitisation, it appears unlikely that nano-silver is a dermal sensitiser. Regarding possible sensitisation following inhalation, further proof/investigation is required.

### 7.5.5 Repeated dose toxicity

#### **Oral**

In a 28 day repeated dose toxicity study in mice (OECD guideline 407) by Kim *et al.* (2008), a dose-dependent toxicity was observed in the liver (histo-

pathology changes and inflammation), insinuating that this organ is a target site for silver nanoparticle toxicity. However, it should be noted that the doses used within this study were relatively high (up to 1000 mg/kg bw/day), which should be addressed if used for a risk assessment. However, due to limited histopathological information, no oral No Observed Adverse Effect Level (NOAEL) was established based on these data.

Recently a 90 day oral study according to OECD guideline 408 and in compliance with GLP has been registered under REACH (EC Regulation no 1907/2006ref<sup>5</sup>). Nanosilver (56 nm) was investigated in male and female wistar rats. The animals were dosed daily by gavage with 0, 30, 125 and 500 mg/kg bw/day. The doses were based on the 28 days study by Kim *et al.* (2008). The study referred to in the REACH registration was performed by Kim *et al.* (2010).

The target organ for the silver nanoparticles was found to be the liver in both the male and female rats after 90-day of exposure to silver nanoparticles. Significant dose-related changes were found in alkaline phosphatase and cholesterol levels of male and female rats at and above 125 mg/kg bw/d, indicating slight liver damage. Histopathology revealed slightly higher incidences of bile-duct hyperplasia with or without necrosis, fibrosis and/or pigmentation in treated animals together with a dose-dependent accumulation of silver in all tissues examined. A NOAEL of 30 mg/kg bw/day and LOAEL of 125 mg/kg bw/day were established based on effect on the liver.

There was a statistically significant ( $p < 0.01$ ) dose-related increase of silver deposition in testes, liver, kidneys, brain, lungs and blood of treated rats. - A two-fold higher accumulation of silver was seen in kidneys of females compared to males.

### ***Inhalation***

In a 28 days inhalation study rats were exposed to silver nanoparticles (13 – 15 nm) in an inhalation chamber 5 days a week and 6 h per day to 3 different doses (Hyun *et al.*, 2008). It was concluded by the authors that although a slight effect was observed on the neutral mucins in the respiratory mucosa, no significant toxicological effect was observed with exposure up to  $61 \mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ .

In another 28 days inhalation study (OECD guideline 412) in rats by Ji *et al.* (2007) with the same exposure duration and dose levels as above some toxicity (cytoplasmic vacuolation and hepatic necrosis) was observed within the liver, but histopathological analysis did not reveal any distinct toxicity within other organs.

A 90 days whole body inhalation study was performed according to OECD guideline 413 (Sung *et al.*, 2008, 2009). Rats were exposed to silver nanoparticles (18-19 nm), at low ( $49 \mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ , equivalent to  $0.6 \times 10^6$  particles/ $\text{cm}^3$  and  $1.08 \times 10^9 \text{ nm}^2/\text{cm}^3$ ), medium ( $133 \mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ , equivalent to,  $1.4 \times 10^6$  particles/ $\text{cm}^3$  and  $2.39 \times 10^9 \text{ nm}^2/\text{cm}^3$ ) and high ( $515 \mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ , equivalent to  $3.0 \times 10^6$  particles /  $\text{cm}^3$  and  $6.78 \times 10^9 \text{ nm}^2/\text{cm}^3$ ) doses for 6 h/day and 5 days/week. Lungs and liver were the main target organs for accumulation of silver and toxicity.

Prolonged exposure to silver nanoparticles was demonstrated to elicit an inflammatory response within the lung, and induced alterations in lung func-

---

<sup>5</sup> All, non-confident data is publicly available on <http://apps.echa.europa.eu/registered/registered-sub.aspx>

tion, at all particle concentrations (Sung *et al.* 2008), indicating that the lowest dose ( $49 \mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ ) would be a lowest observed effect concentration (LOAEC). The silver concentration was observed to increase in the blood, indicating that silver nanoparticles were transferred into blood from the lung, after which they subsequently became distributed within the liver, olfactory bulb, brain and kidneys. However, the silver content within these tissues may derive from nanoparticle or ion presence, which warrants further investigation. In the Sung *et al.* (2009) study, which reported on clinical observations, haematology and histopathological examinations, erythrocyte aggregation and kidney function test, toxic effect on liver and lung was observed at the highest concentration, and a No-observed Adverse Effect concentration (NOAEC) of  $100 \mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$  was suggested. However, as this dose was not an observed value, the middle dose of  $133 \mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ , the observed dose without significant liver effect, will be applied as the NOAEL. Because it is uncertain whether the lung effect is an adverse effect, both values ( $49$  and  $133 \mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ ) will be used in the risk characterisation.

### ***Dermal***

**No** information identified except the dermal studies reported under acute toxicity.

### ***Other routes***

**No** studies identified

#### 7.5.6 Mutagenicity

No mutagenicity or genotoxicity studies classically used in chemical regulatory setting have been identified.

A micronucleus test was performed at the end of the 28 days oral study in rats (described under the repeated dose oral toxicity study) (Kim *et al.*, 2008). No clastogenic/aneugenic effect was observed. However, it should be noted that no positive control was included.

Nano-silver may cause mutagenicity/genotoxicity via an indirect thresholded mechanism driven by formation of ROS. Further testing of the possible direct genotoxicity of nano-silver is needed.

#### 7.5.7 Carcinogenicity

No studies investigating the carcinogenicity of silver nanoparticles have been identified. However, as silver nanoparticles may be genotoxic, carcinogenicity cannot be excluded. However, further chronic carcinogenicity studies should await results on mutagenicity of nanosilver.

#### 7.5.8 Reproductive toxicity and developmental toxicity

### ***Fertility***

In an *in vitro* study on mouse spermatogonial stem cell (SSC) Bradyich-Stolle *et al.* (2005) investigated the cytotoxicity of different nanoparticles (Silver (15 nm), molybdenum trioxide ( $\text{MoO}_3$ , 30 nm), and aluminum (Al, 30 nm)) using the LDH and MTT assays. The cells were exposed to  $10 \mu\text{g}/\text{ml}$  for 48 hours. Findings demonstrated a concentration-dependent toxicity for all types of particles tested, whereas the corresponding soluble salts had no significant effect. Silver nanoparticles were the most toxic.

In a later study Bradyich-Stolle *et al.* (2010) investigated the cytotoxicity and cell proliferation of Ag-NPs of different sizes (10, 25-30 and 80 nm) coated with either polysaccharide (Ag-PS) or hydrocarbon (Ag-HC) in the same cell line as in the 2005 study above. The results of the 2010 study showed that Ag-NPs reduced the viability and cell proliferation of SSC and that the effect is size and concentration dependant. It was also shown that, over time, there was no (protective) effect of particle coating. At low exposures decrease in cell proliferation was not due to ROS formation but other mechanism like interaction with cell communication. Electronmicroscopy (TEM) showed uptake of Ag-NP.

These results confirm that toxicity of Ag-NP increase with decreasing particle size *in vitro*. Although it has been demonstration from *in vivo* inhalation studies (Sung *et al.*, 2009) and oral studies (REACH) that nanosilver is distributed to different organs, including testes, there was no detailed analysis of toxic effect on testis, but the exposure concentration would have been much lower with a blood concentration of 4 ng/g blood, than in the *in vitro* studies with germ cells where a concentration of 10 µg/ml was used. Therefore it is difficult to relate the *in vitro* results to human exposures, and *in vivo* studies are needed to draw a conclusion.

No data on female fertility has been identified.

#### ***Developmental toxicity***

Developmental toxicity was investigated in two embryo fish studies and compared with toxicity of gold nanoparticles (Bar-Ilan *et al.*, 2009). It seems that toxicity (malformation and death) is dose dependent and that silver is considerably more toxic than inert gold nanoparticles. As for fertility, further interpretation requires better understanding of the toxicokinetics and possibly subsequent confirmation *in vivo*.

#### 7.5.9 Biological mechanism

A range of mainly *in vitro* studies have shown that the toxicity of silver and other metal nanoparticles appear to be mediated by the induction of inflammation and oxidative stress, which can result in cytotoxicity and genotoxicity.

#### 7.5.10 Summary

It has been shown that silver from nanoparticles can be absorbed especially via oral and inhalation routes of exposure. Based on *in vitro* data there is indication that dermal absorption occur to a lesser extent, and intact skin seems to be a rather effective barrier against absorption, however, *in vivo* data are needed for a firm conclusion. However, it is unclear in which form (as particles, free ions, silver ions or complexes) nanosilver is absorbed and distributed to target organs. At least for uptake via the oral route it is likely that at least some of the uptake occurs as ions. It appears that smaller particles exhibit higher toxicity as compared to larger particles; and if silver is absorbed as particles then the surface area is relevant.

Should silver uptake occur solely as ions, the database for silver could be applied to assess systemic silver nanoparticle toxicity. For that exercise, it would need to be considered whether and how the dramatically increased surface area and possibly increased solubility of silver nanoparticles would need to be taken into account.

Quite a few, mainly *in vitro* studies, have shown that the main mechanism of silver nanoparticle toxicity seems to be mediated by an increase in ROS production (except toxicity on germ cells), stimulating inflammation and genotoxic events and apoptosis or necrosis. The concentration of the administered nanoparticles is able to influence the toxicity, specifically, at low levels of oxidative stress a protective response is initiated which progresses to a damaging response with increasing particle concentration, and therefore oxidant levels. It is thus relevant to consider that the (geno)toxicity of silver nanoparticles is thresholded.

## 7.6 Exposure scenarios

Silver is one of the most widely used nanoparticles in consumer products (Wijnhoven *et al.*, 2009) and especially the uses in textiles and personal care products may lead to human and environmental exposures.

Nano-silver in textiles is used in all kinds of clothes from sock and shirts to caps, gloves and underwear. In all cases it is the antimicrobial activity of nano-silver that is the reason for incorporating it in textiles. The environmental releases from textiles have been investigated in some theoretical studies and a few laboratory based ones. In the study by Luoma (2008) it was estimated that mass release from silver containing socks in the USA would be in the range of 6-930 kg or 180-2790 kg assuming that 10% and 30%, respectively, of the population would use these kinds of socks. The release of nanosilver from socks upon contact with water showed that for some socks almost all silver leached to water whereas for others no leaching was detected (Benn & Westerhoff, 2008). In a simulation of the washing of silver-containing textiles, Geranio *et al.* (2009) found varying percentages of the total silver emitted during one wash, i.e. from less than 1% and up to 45%. Benn *et al.* (2010) measured the content of silver in textiles (in a shirt, a medical mask, a towel and a cloth), personal care products (toothpaste, shampoo), a detergent, a toy (teddy bear), and two humidifiers. They found silver concentrations from 1.4 to 270,000  $\mu\text{g Ag g product}^{-1}$ . Upon washing in tap water they estimated the potential release of silver into aqueous environmental matrices in quantities up to 45  $\mu\text{g Ag/g product}$ . By electron microscopy Benn *et al.* (2010) were able to confirm that nano-silver particles were present in the products, but also in the wash water samples.

In what can best be characterized as first attempt on material flow analysis Mueller and Nowack (2008) made some estimation of predicted environmental concentrations of silver and Gottschalk *et al.* (2010) have further refined these estimates. For surface water, Gottschalk *et al.* (2010) derive a PEC values of 0.72 ng/L and for sewage treatment plant effluents a PEC of 11.8 ng/L.

Human exposure to nanosilver is suspected to be highest in the working environment. The main exposure route for occupational settings is primarily via inhalation and dermal contact.

For consumer exposure no quantitative data have been identified, but it must be assumed that the main exposure route is dermal contact for clothes and paint applications, and inhalation for spray applications. Oral exposure may occur from toothpaste and toothbrushes containing nanosilver and if, in the future, nanosilver will be permitted for FCM and in food supplements (see 5.2.1). The magnitude of exposure will depend on the concentration in the

consumer product, the amount released from the products, which depends on how strong nanosilver is bound in the solid matrix applications (e.g. in clothes and FCMs).

## 7.7 Risk profile

### 7.7.1 Environment

Silver is known to be an ecotoxic metal, however, the toxicity is highly dependent on the form and speciation of the metal. In the registration of silver under REACH (EC Regulation no 1907/2006), predicted no effect concentrations (PNECs) are reported to 0.04 µg/L (freshwater), 0.86 mg/L (marine water) and 0.025 (sewage treatment plants). Test with silver nanoparticles (AgNP) do also reveal very low effect concentrations. Thus, for algae EC<sub>50</sub>-values a low 4 µg/L has been found and also for crustaceans values far below 1 mg/L have been reported. This ranks AgNP as "Aquatic chronic 1". It is also important to note that at concentrations below 1 mg/L inhibition of nitrifying bacteria can occur and thus the function of wastewater treatment plants may be affected by the presence of AgNP. For ionic silver it is known that the speciation in aqueous media is determining for the bioavailability and toxicity. This is most likely also the case for elemental silver nanoparticles, but influence of speciation on uptake, depuration, and toxicity remain to be studied in this case.

The environmental concentration resulting from the use of AgNP in consumer products are at present uncertain, even though a number of different estimates have been proposed. It is evident that even though silver nanoparticles are incorporated in textiles, they can be released upon washing. Concentrations in the low ng/L range have been proposed and even such low concentrations may under very precautionous assumptions<sup>6</sup> constitute an environmental risk due to the high toxicity of silver.

It is debated today whether silver nanoparticles are in fact more toxic than their bulk counterpart, since effects in many cases can be ascribed to the ionic form of silver (Ag<sup>+</sup>). Some studies have documented a higher effect of AgNP, but it is the widespread and dispersive use of silver in consumer products that poses the greatest risk to the aquatic and terrestrial environment. Even if AgNP are "only" as toxic as larger silver particles, silver is still a very ecotoxic metal.

### 7.7.2 Human health

Although nano-silver is presumably the most widely applied nanomaterial on the market, and relatively high exposure to workers and consumers might be expected, there is still a need for further data on exposure and human toxicity to fill out existing data gaps. Some important areas for research needs are mentioned below.

- Human exposure data are very important for a risk characterisation. However, no or very few data on concentrations as well as data on size and form (e.g. aggregates, agglomerates) in consumer products exists. Such data are urgently needed in the future, in particular for occupa-

---

<sup>6</sup> These assumptions are using the highest assessment factor of 1000 and are assuming that the bioavailability of silver is not reduced due to complexation.

tional inhalation and consumer inhalation and dermal exposure. In such studies characterisation of the silver nanoparticles in terms of size and agglomeration states, as well as a clear indication of duration and frequency of exposure is important.

- Further investigations of the nano-silver toxicokinetics. In particular, to which extent the silver absorbed via different routes becomes systemically available as ions, as nanoparticles and/or as silver complexes, and whether the size of the silver nanoparticles influences the uptake mechanism(s);
- Further testing for the possible direct genotoxicity of silver nanoparticles; and depending of the results of these studies carcinogenicity studies might be needed.
- When more knowledge is obtained on absorption and distribution of different sizes of nano-silver is obtained, then effects on other organs than liver and lung should be investigated in (sub)chronic studies following different exposure routes, especially inhalation and dermal exposures are relevant for consumers.
- Further *in vivo* investigation of the possible reproductive and developmental toxicity of silver nanoparticles.

However, some (limited) studies exist on which this (preliminary) risk characterisation is based.

The acute toxicity of nanosilver seems to be low for mammals. For soluble silver nitrate the estimated acute lethal dose is at least 10 g for humans. However, if absorbed as particles nanosilver may be more toxic than the non-nano form due to the small size and larger surface.

*In vitro* genotoxicity data indicate that nanosilver may cause mutagenicity/genotoxicity via a thresholded mechanism. Therefore a human NOAEL can be established, provided that sufficient data are available.

#### ***Risk following inhalation***

Due to uncertainties of the genotoxic potential and the limited dataset in the existing studies reported so far, only human Indicative No-effect Levels (INELs) can be set for inhalation.

As mentioned earlier and proposed in Stone *et al.* (2010) and Christensen *et al.* (2010) a human no effect level will be based on reduced lung function (LOAEL of 49  $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ ) and systemic liver effect (NOAEL of 133  $\mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$ ).

Using assessment factors as set out in the REACH guidance (ECHA 2008, chapter R.8) and explained in Stone *et al.* (2010) and Christensen *et al.* (2010) the following INELs were derived:

#### ***Reduced lung function used as critical effect***

1. Scenario: using a factor 3 for extrapolation a LOAEL to a NOAEL

$INEL_{lung_1} = 0.33 \mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$  equivalent to 4000 particles m-3 and  $7.2 \times 10^6 \text{ nm}^2/\text{cm}^3$

2. Scenario: using a factor 10 for extrapolation a LOAEL to a NOAEL

$INEL_{lung_2} = 0.098 \mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$  equivalent to 1200 particles m-3 and  $2.2 \times 10^6 \text{ nm}^2/\text{cm}^3$

### ***Systemic liver effect as critical effect***

$INEL_{liver} = 0.67 \mu\text{g}/\text{m}^3$  equivalent to 7000 particles m-3 and  $1.2 \times 10^6 \text{ nm}^2/\text{cm}^3$

These values are much lower as compared to a DNEL value of  $0.04 \text{ mg}/\text{m}^3$  for bulk silver for systemic effects, which has been derived by the registrant of silver in the REACH registration dossier on silver (ECHA web site April 2011)<sup>7</sup>.

The differences between the INELs and DNEL above clearly indicate that nano-silver might be more toxic than bulk silver after inhalation.

It has been estimated (Christensen *et al.*, 2010) that peak occupational exposure can be at same order of magnitude or even higher as the above calculated INELs when expressed in particle number. However, better data (exposure and toxicity data) are needed.

No quantitative risk estimation can be carried out for consumers because no inhalation data have been identified for consumers. However, given that nanosilver applications in spray have been reported, this exposure route could be of concern, and the identification of exposure values via inhalation should be prioritised.

Based on available toxicological data it is recommended to avoid exposure via inhalation, because health effects like reduced lung function and toxic effect on the liver cannot be excluded after repeated exposure. There is also indications from *in vivo* inhalation studies that silver can reach the germ cells and toxicity to germ cells has been observed *in vitro* from AgNP, although at much higher concentrations than could be expected from consumer exposure.

### ***Risk following dermal exposure***

No quantitative data related to occupational and consumer dermal exposure has been identified. It must be assumed that especially consumers can be exposed to nanosilver due to the relatively widespread use in clothes. Very few toxicity data for nanosilver are available, but human data have indicated toxicity (agryria and liver toxicity) after use of wound dressings containing nanosilver. However, consumer exposure is considered to be much lower and will normally be applied on healthy skin. On the other hand consumer exposure is considered to last much longer than a shorter term treatment of a burn. Better toxicity and exposure data are needed for improved risk assessment. However, based on existing data, indicating that the absorption via skin is low even for damaged skin, it could be assumed that the health risk via this exposure route would be quite low.

---

<sup>7</sup> ECHA (2011) <http://apps.echa.europa.eu/registered/data/DISS-9d92ea78-89c7-2334-e044-00144f67d249/showdocument671a.html?treeUuid=DISS-9d92ea78-89c7-2334-e044-00144f67d249%2FDISS-9d92ea78-89c7-2334-e044-00144f67d249&uuid=AGGR-1d2a0e67-531a-489a-8bde-a3965db67638%2FDISS-9d92ea78-89c7-2334-e044-00144f67d249>

### ***Risk following oral exposure***

Available toxicity data for oral exposure is mainly related to silver used in drug applications. Based on human data (argyria) a limit in drinking water is set to 0.01 mg/L corresponding to 0.02 mg/person/day. This value corresponds to 2.5 % of an estimated human lifetime NOAEL of 10 g (corresponding to 0.4 mg/person/day over a 70 years period).

This value is much lower as compared to a DNEL value of 1.2 mg/kg bw/d for bulk silver for systemic effects which has been derived by the registrant of silver in the REACH registration dossier on silver (ECHA web site April 2011)<sup>8</sup>, again indicating that nano-silver is more toxic than bulk silver.

No quantitative data for consumer exposure to nanosilver have been identified, and therefore no quantitative risk assessment can be performed.

The oral route is not expected to be the most important route of exposure for consumers, except from intake of nano or colloidal silver as food supplement, where high exposure could be expected. Consumer exposure via the oral route could also occur, albeit at a relatively low level, if chewing on silver containing textiles or skin to mouth contact, from cosmetics containing nano-silver.

However, relatively high exposures may occur from silver containing tooth brushes or toothpaste. If it is considered that toothpaste contain 0.002% nanosilver, and estimated that a person use 1 tube of toothpaste of 100g in 20 days. As a worst case exposure estimate, assuming that 100% of the nanosilver is absorbed, will be 0.1 mg/person/day. This is 10 times higher than the limit for drinking water in Denmark and 25% of the human NOAEL for silver.

### ***Existing knowledge base***

Nowack *et al.* (2011) refers to existing knowledge from the more than 50-year use of nanosilver for biocidal, algicidal and disinfectant uses and use of colloidal nanosilver for medical purposes. The authors conclude that the toxicity of silver is considered to be relatively low and that toxic effects on humans other than argyria are only observed at very high concentrations. Furthermore, they state that a significant portion of the historical toxicological research on the effects of silver on humans can be considered early examples of “nanotoxicology”.

According to Nowack *et al.* (2011) data about effects on nonmammalian species for environmental risk assessment have until recently been obtained mostly using dissolved silver, and nano-Ag is only studied as part of more recent research. The authors stress that it is questionable if data obtained using ionic silver should be used to derive threshold values in the environment as silver in natural waters typically is associated with the particulate or colloidal fraction and thus to some extent is naturally present as nanoparticles and metal-sulfide clusters. Many aquatic species are much more sensitive to silver compared to mammals and therefore the question whether nanosilver has a different toxicity compared to dissolved silver is extremely important.

---

<sup>8</sup> ECHA (2011) <http://apps.echa.europa.eu/registered/data/DISS-9d92ea78-89c7-2334-e044-00144f67d249/showdocument671a.html?treeUuid=DISS-9d92ea78-89c7-2334-e044-00144f67d249%2FDISS-9d92ea78-89c7-2334-e044-00144f67d249&uuid=AGGR-1d2a0e67-531a-489a-8bde-a3965db67638%2FDISS-9d92ea78-89c7-2334-e044-00144f67d249>

Based on the long historical record of relatively safe use and regulation of silver including nanosilver, Nowack *et al.* (2011) argue that nanosilver is a material that does not fit the paradigm of "new" chemical with new and unknown risks and therefore it is sufficient to apply the existing coherent risk assessment framework for other silver-containing materials.

## 7.8 Summary sheet for nano-Silver

Nanomaterial characteristics		
Name	Silver; NanoAg	 <p>Source: <a href="http://www.tradev.com/">http://www.tradev.com/</a></p>
CAS number	7740-22-4 (elemental Ag)	
Chemical composition	Ag	
Appearance	White lustrous powder	
Manufacturing processes	Ultra-sonic precipitation, chemical vapour deposition, exploding wire synthesis. The size, shape, surface area, etc. can be modified by adding various surface active agents and coatings to syntheses involving silver salts.	
Nanomaterial description		
<p>Nanosilver (AgNP) is the nanoform of silver characterized by being spherical particles of sizes ranging from 1-250 nm. AgNP is commercialized as powder, flakes, grains, ingots, etc., and is sold in suspension (in water, alcohol or surfactant) and as a dry powder. AgNP also available in preparations (e.g. as a coating agent, in alloys, etc.) and in articles (electrodomestic appliances, in textiles, in food packages, etc.). In its pure form AgNP will aggregate and hence nanosilver is often surface modified with for instance dextran, citrate, or PVP. Sometimes AgNP is also found to be deposited on or used as a coating of a substrate such as plastic, silica or polymers, to give a desired adhesion, electrical conductivity, etc. In aqueous solutions AgNP forms dissolved free silver ions in aqueous by dissolution and subsequent oxidation.</p>		
Applications		
<p>The use of AgNP is very diverse and include therapeutic applications (diet supplement), personal care products, powdered colours, varnish, textile, paper, interior and exterior paints, printing colours, water and air-purification, polymer-based products and foils for antibacterial protection such as washing machines, kitchenware and food storage. The AgNP concentrations used are unknown for most applications. The scale of use of AgNP is unknown at this point in time, but expected to increase rapidly as more and more consumer products with AgNP are entering the market.</p>		
Human health risk profile		
<p>It has been shown that silver nanoparticles can be absorbed via especially the oral and inhalational route, whereas intact skin is a barrier against absorption. However, it is unclear in which form (as particles, free ions, silver ions or complexes) nanosilver is absorbed and distributed to target organs. At least for uptake via the oral route it is likely that at least some of the uptake occurs as ions. It appears that smaller particles exhibit higher toxicity as compared to larger particles; and if silver is absorbed as particles then the surface area is relevant.</p>		

Should silver uptake occur solely as ions, the database for silver could be applied to assess systemic silver nanoparticle toxicity. For that exercise, it would need to be considered whether and how the dramatically increased surface area and possibly increased solubility of silver nanoparticles would need to be taken into account.

Quite a few, mainly *in vitro* studies, have shown that the main mechanism of silver nanoparticle toxicity seems to be mediated by an increase in ROS production, stimulating inflammation and genotoxic events and apoptosis or necrosis. The concentration of the administered nanoparticles is able to influence the toxicity, specifically, at low levels of oxidative stress a protective response is initiated which progresses to a damaging response with increasing particle concentration, and therefore oxidant levels. It is thus relevant to consider that the toxicity of silver nanoparticles is thresholded.

No data are identified about consumer exposure to nano-silver. The most important exposure route for consumers is expected to be dermal exposure from textiles and cosmetics. However, from available data only minimal absorption is expected even on damaged skin, but further *in vivo* studies would result in more precise estimates.

Consumer exposure via inhalation can occur from products used in spray form. Based on available toxicological data, it is recommended to avoid exposure via inhalation, because health effects like reduced lung function and toxic effect on the liver are considered to be the critical effects from inhalation.

It is still unclear whether nano-silver is more toxic than bulk silver after oral exposure, especially after long term exposure. The toxicity of silver after oral exposure is low, however after long term exposure silver can accumulate in the skin and different organs, which can result in a bluish-gray colouring of the skin (argyria) or deposition in the eyes (argyrosis). The effect on other organs after long term exposure is still unknown.

For long term (life time) exposure a limit of 0.01 mg/L is set for silver in drinking water.

Even though the oral exposure is not expected to be the main exposure route for consumers, exposure from tooth paste can occur and might be close to the exposure from drinking water. High exposure could be expected from intake of food supplements containing nano- (colloidal) silver, which are available on the internet, but not approved for use in Europe.

### Environmental risk profile

Silver is known to be an ecotoxic metal and tests with silver nanoparticles (AgNP) do also reveal very low effect concentrations. Thus, for algae  $EC_{50}$ -values as low as 4  $\mu\text{g/L}$  has been found and also for crustaceans values far below 1 mg/L has been reported. This ranks AgNP as "Aquatic Chronic 1". It is also important to note that at concentrations below 1 mg/L inhibition of nitrifying bacteria can occur and thus the function of wastewater treatment plants may be affected by the presence of AgNP. For ionic silver it is known that the speciation in aqueous media is determining for the bioavailability and toxicity. This is most likely also the case for elemental silver nanoparticles, but influence of speciation on uptake, depuration, and toxicity remain to be studied in this case.

The environmental concentration resulting from the use of AgNP in consumer products are at present uncertain, even though a number of different estimates have been proposed. It has been documented that even though silver nanoparticles are incorporated in textiles, they can be released upon washing. Concentrations in the low ng/L range have been proposed and even such low concentrations may under very precautionous assumptions<sup>9</sup> constitute an environmental risk due to the high toxicity of silver.

It is debated today whether silver nanoparticles are in fact more toxic than their bulk counterpart, since effects in many cases can be ascribed to the ionic form of silver ( $\text{Ag}^+$ ). Some studies have documented a higher effect of AgNP, but it is the widespread and dispersive use of silver in consumer products that poses the greatest risk to the aquatic and terrestrial environment. Even if AgNPs are "only" as toxic as larger silver particles, silver is still a metal of high environmental concern.

<sup>9</sup> Using the highest assessment factor of 1000 and that the bioavailability of silver is not reduced due to complexation.

# 8 Nanoclay

## 8.1 General characteristics

Nanoclays are minerals which have a high aspect ratio and with at least one dimension of the particle in the nanometer range. The most important factor is the aspect ratio of the clay particle. The clays having a platy structure and a thickness of less than one nanometer are the clays of choice. Silica is the dominant constituent of clays followed by alumina. Depending on the chemical composition and nanoparticle morphology, nanoclays can be organised in several classes including bentonite with montmorillonite as the principle clay mineral constituent, kaolin and smectite.<sup>10</sup>:

- Bentonite is the rock or ore that contains the clay mineral montmorillonite.
- Smectite is a clay mineral group characterized as an expanding clay mineral which includes the clay minerals vermiculite, sauconite, saponite, nontronite, hectorite and montmorillonite.
- Montmorillonite is a clay mineral species with a 2:1 expanding crystal lattice whereas kaolinite is a 1:1 layer type.
- Cloisite® Na<sup>+</sup> is a highly refined, untreated montmorillonite sold under the trademark of Cloisite® nanoclay by Southern Clay Products.

The terms Montmorillonite, Smectite and Bentonite are sometimes used interchangeably.

Montmorillonite clays are the most commonly used nanoclays. Montmorillonite nano clays are unique clays having a platy structure with a unit thickness of one nanometer or less but the surface dimension is generally 300 to more than 600 nm. The aspect ratio is in the 1000:1 range (Suresh *et al.*, 2010).

Organically-modified nanoclays (organoclays) constitute a class of hybrid organic-inorganic nanomaterials with potential uses in polymer nanocomposites, as rheological modifiers, gas absorbents and drug delivery carriers.

## 8.2 Manufacturing processes

Clays are mined and purified and then milled into the desired size.

Because montmorillonite clay is hydrophilic, it is not compatible with most polymers and must be chemically modified to make its surface more hydrophobic. The most widely used surface treatments are ammonium cations, which can be exchanged for existing cations already on the surface of the clay. A lot of research is going into surface modification of nanoclay (e.g. onium ion modification) in order to make nanoclay dispersed evenly in polymers which

---

<sup>10</sup> From: <http://www.nanoclay.com/faqs.asp>

are generally organophilic (Nanocor, 2010; Vejen-Henriksen *et al.*, 2009; Briel, 2010).

### 8.3 Uses

#### 8.3.1 Main applications

The organically modified platelets have been proven to reinforce thermoplastics by enhancing flexural and tensile modulus while lowering CLTE (The Coefficient of Linear Thermal Expansion). They are also effective at improving gas barrier properties of thermoplastic systems. The surface char formation and flame retardance of thermoplastic systems have also been improved by incorporating the nanoclay particles into the structure. Other unique application areas have been shown to include improvement of the properties of injection molded pieces for the automotive industry, of flexible and rigid packaging such as films, bottles, trays, and blister packs, and also of electronics plastics such as wire and cable coatings.

Nanoclay has also been shown to improve the mechanical properties of cement and result in higher compressive strength and tensile strength of cement mortars compared to plain cement with the same water-binder ratio (Morsy *et al.*, 2010).

The main application of nanoclay seems to be food packaging where they may also substitute materials based on petrochemical polymers. The platelet morphology of nanoclays forces gases to follow a complicated path through the polymer, which slows down their transmission. The nano-layer structure thereby increases the path of diffusion that penetrating molecules of gases or other substances must take and significantly improves the polymer's barrier properties. Examples of packaging materials include beer bottles (PEN 2010). Often the nanoclay is embedded in a polypropylene layer that is itself placed between external and internal polyethylene layers (Taylor, 2008). No consumer products have been identified in the database to entail nanoclay on the Danish market.

The nanoclay concentrations used in food packaging have not been identified and the scale of use is not known at this point in time.

Other reported uses of nanoclays include the use as synergist flame retardant to substitute the halogen-containing flame retardants. Organoclays are not flame retardant agents as such, but they show synergistic effects with a broad range of conventional flame retardants like aluminium hydroxide, magnesium hydroxide as well as halogen- and phosphor-based flame retardants. By adding low concentrations of organoclay to thermoplastics the amount of conventional flame retardants can be reduced significantly (Pirngadi and Richter, 2005).

#### 8.3.2 Results from industry survey

The finest clay minerals (e.g. the mineral smectite) are in reality nanomaterials. Nanoclay is the main component of bentonite, which is defined as a clay material dominated by smectite. Bentonite is among other places extracted in Denmark (at Tåsinge) (Lindgreen, 2010).

In Denmark nanoclay is e.g. utilised for production of leca (insulation material based on clay), drilling mud, and for tightening of drillings holes etc. Nano-

clay is known to be used in other countries as additive for lacquers etc. and probably also plastic materials. From other countries also patents on the use of nanoclay in cement exist. (Lindgreen, 2010).

Use of nanoclay in cement has also been tried in Denmark, but only as an experiment that now has been stopped (Damtoft, 2010).

No information on import of nanoclay in finished products to Denmark could be obtained.

The extraction of nanoclay in Denmark is anticipated to exceed 30.000 tons/year (Dantonit, 2010).

Information about use in food packaging was not obtained during the survey.

#### 8.4 Eco-toxicological profile

No ecotoxicological studies of nanoclay have been identified as of 30 November 2010. Since clay is a naturally occurring material for which environmental organisms have adapted throughout evolution, the inherent toxicity is expected to be low, however, issues related to small particle sizes may occur.

#### 8.5 Toxicological profile

Today few studies are available and there is limited knowledge about the toxicity of nanoclays and the chemical derivatives that may be generated during production and processing of polymer nanoclay composites. However, in general nanoclay is not considered to pose a major health risk although a possible content of crystalline quartz may constitute a risk. Furthermore, functionalised nanoclays containing quaternary ammonium or phosphonium functional groups on the surface are described as potentially problematic, as ammonium and phosphonium ions in their pure form can cause asthma symptoms (NFA, 2010).

##### 8.5.1 *In vivo* studies

Li *et al.* (2010) investigated the acute toxicity of nanoclay fed to Sprague-Dawley rats and found LD<sub>50</sub> to be greater than 5700 mg/kg bw for both male and female rats.

Warheit *et al.* (2010) compared the pulmonary and extrapulmonary systemic impacts in rats of intratracheally instilled Sepiolite nanoclay samples with quartz or ultrafine titanium dioxide particle-types at doses of 1 mg/kg or 5 mg/kg. Dedicated groups were evaluated by bronchoalveolar lavage, lung cell proliferation, macrophage functional assays and full body histopathology at selected times postexposure (pe). Bronchoalveolar lavage results demonstrated that quartz particles produced persistent, dose-dependent lung inflammatory responses measured from 24 h through 3 months pe. Exposures to Sepiolite samples produced transient neutrophilic responses at 24-h pe; however, unlike the other particle-types, Sepiolite exposures produced macrophage-agglomerates or multinucleate giant cells at 1 week, 5 weeks and 3 months pe. Lung parenchymal cell proliferation rates were increased in rats exposed to quartz but not Sepiolite. Histopathological evaluation of lung tissues revealed that pulmonary exposures to Sepiolite nanoclay or quartz samples produced inflammation in centriacinar regions at 24 hours pe but the ef-

fects decreased in severity over time for Sepiolite and increased for quartz-exposed rats. The quartz-induced lesions were progressive. In the Sepiolite nanoclay group, the finding of multinucleated giant cell accumulation associated with minor collagen deposition in acinar regions was rarely observed. Full body histopathology studies were conducted at 24 h and 3 months post particle exposures. Histopathological evaluations revealed minor particle accumulations in some mediastinal or thoracic lymph nodes. No extrapulmonary target organ effects were observed in any of the particle-exposed groups at 3 months post exposure.

### 8.5.2 *In vitro* studies

Lordan *et al.* (2011) evaluated the cytotoxic effects induced by unmodified (Cloisite Na<sup>+</sup>®) and organically modified (Cloisite 93A®) nanoclays in the human hepatic HepG2 cell line. Following 24 h exposure the nanoclays significantly decreased cell viability. Cloisite Na<sup>+</sup> induced intracellular reactive oxygen species (ROS) formation which coincided with increased cell membrane damage, whilst ROS generation did not play a role in Cloisite 93A-induced cell death. Neither of the nanoclays induced caspase-3/7 activation. Moreover, in the cell culture medium the nanoclays aggregated differently and this appeared to have an effect on their mechanisms of toxicity. Based on results from the study the authors concluded that nanoclays are highly cytotoxic and as a result pose a possible risk to human health.

Li *et al.* (2010) evaluated the *in vitro* cytotoxicity and genotoxicity of exfoliated silicate nanoclay using the Comet assay in Chinese Hamster Ovary (CHO) cells, a micronucleus test and the Salmonella gene mutation assay on strain TA98, TA100, TA102, TA1535 and TA1537. The Comet assay showed no DNA damage after 24 h of incubation with NSP of 1000 µg/mL. No significant micronucleus induction was observed in the CHO cells at the concentrations tested, and no of mutations were found in the five Salmonella strains. Furthermore, cytotoxicity of the same material was assayed, showing a low cytotoxicity on CHO cells below 1000 µg/mL after 12 h incubation period and a dose-dependent effect after 24 h incubation.

Sharma *et al.* (2010) investigated the potential of filtered and unfiltered water suspensions of the natural clay mineral montmorillonite (Cloisite® Na<sup>+</sup>) and an organo-modified montmorillonite (Cloisite®30B) in the Salmonella/microsome assay at concentrations up to 141 µg/ml of the crude clay, using the tester strains TA98 and TA100. Both clays did not induce mutations in this assay. Filtered and unfiltered Cloisite®Na<sup>+</sup> suspensions in culture medium did not induce DNA strand-breaks in Caco-2 cells after 24 h of exposure, as tested in the alkaline comet assay. However, both the filtered and the unfiltered samples of Cloisite®30B induced DNA strand-breaks in a concentration-dependent manner and the two highest test concentrations produced statistically significantly different results from those seen with control samples. When tested in the same concentration range as used in the Comet assay, none of the clays produced ROS in a cell-free test system (the DCFH-DA assay). Inductively coupled plasma mass-spectrometry indicated that clay particles were absent in the filtered samples, which was independently confirmed by dynamic light-scattering measurements. Detection and identification of free quaternary ammonium modifier in the filtered sample was carried out by HPLC-Q-TOF/MS and revealed a total concentration of a mixture of quaternary ammonium analogues of 1.57 µg/ml. These findings suggest that the genotoxicity of organo-modified montmorillonite was caused by the organo-modifier. The detected organo-modifier mixture was synthesized and

Comet assay results showed that the genotoxic potency of this synthesized organo-modifier was in the same order of magnitude at equimolar concentrations of organo-modifier in filtrated Cloisite (R) 30B suspensions, and could therefore at least partly explain the genotoxic effect of Cloisite (R) 30B.

### 8.5.3 Summary

The acute toxicity of nanoclay is low based on the results of a rat study. Transient inflammatory reactions were observed in rats after intratracheal instillation of Sepiolite nanoclay but no extrapulmonary target organ effects were observed following the exposure.

No consistent picture regarding cytotoxicity and genotoxicity of nanoclays can be drawn based on the available studies.

## 8.6 Exposure scenarios

There is so far not much information about exposure to nanoclays. The use of nanoclay embedded in polymers is in general not considered to give rise to a risk of exposure neither to humans nor in the environment during the use phase of the products, although some experiments indicate that nanoclay can be released from polymer nanocomposite (PNC) film (NFA, 2010). Nanoclays are typically used in concentrations up to 5% in polymer materials (Environmental Project No. 1206, 2007).

When used for other applications e.g. insulation materials or in connection with other construction work a potential for dermal and inhalational exposure should be considered.

After disposal of the products, nanoclay may be released, but since nothing is known today about release of nanomaterials during waste management operations (e.g. recycling, landfilling, or incineration), exposure estimations cannot be made.

## 8.7 Risk profile

### 8.7.1 Environment

No ecotoxicological studies of nanoclay have been identified as of 30 November 2010. Since clay is a naturally occurring material for which environmental organisms have adapted throughout evolution, the inherent risk may be expected to be low, however, issues related to small particle sizes may occur.

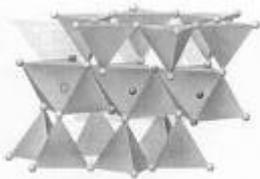
### 8.7.2 Human health

Nanoclay has low acute toxicity in animal experiments and is normally not considered to constitute a significant health hazard except for the possible effects on the lungs from inhaling dust. For assessing risk in relation to construction applications and dermal and inhalational exposure there are no specific data available related to the nanoform of the clay, so it is uncertain to which extent nanoclay have another toxicological profile compared to clay particles in general. A possible content of crystalline quartz (up to 0.5 %) may add to the risk from inhalation of the material. Likewise a possible content of quaternary ammonium or phosphonium functional groups on the surface may

potentially be problematic, as ammonium and phosphonium ions in their pure form can cause asthma symptoms (NFA, 2010).

In general the risk in relation to nanoclay is related to the inhalation of mineral dust which should always be minimised independent of the the size and form of the particles.

## 8.8 Summary sheet for nanoclay

Nanomaterial characteristics		
Name	Nano-clay	 <p>Source: <a href="http://www.nanocor.com">http://www.nanocor.com</a></p>
CAS number	Not applicable	
Chemical composition	Silica/alumina containing mineral	
Appearance	Fine powder	
Manufacturing processes	Clay is mined and purified and then milled into the desired size.	
Nanomaterial description		
<p>As it is the case for clay, nano-clay consists of finely grained alumina silicate minerals like montmorillonite, which is a 2-to-1 layered smectite clay mineral. Individual platelets are just about one nanometer thick, but surface dimension are generally 300 to more than 600 nm. Natural montmorillonite is hydrophilic and a lot of research is going into surface modification of nanoclay (e.g. onium ion modification) in order to make nanoclay dispersed evenly in polymers which are generally organophilic.</p>		
Applications		
<p>Main application of nanoclay seems to be food packaging e.g. in beer bottles. Often the nanoclay is embedded in a polypropylene layer that is itself placed between external and internal polyethylene layers. The nanoclay concentrations used in food packaging are unknown and so is the scale of use at this point in time.</p>		
Human health risk profile		
<p>Nanoclay has low acute toxicity in animal experiments and is normally not considered to constitute a significant health hazard except for the possible effects on the lungs from inhaling dust. A possible content of crystalline quartz (up to 0.5 %) may add to the risk from inhalation of the material. Likewise a possible content of quaternary ammonium or phosphonium functional groups on the surface has been discussed as potentially problematic as ammonium and phosphonium ions in their pure form can cause asthma symptoms. No dose-response relationships are established.</p>		
Environmental risk profile		
<p>No ecotoxicological studies of nano-clay have been identified as of 30 November 2010. Since clay is a naturally occurring material for which environmental organisms have adapted throughout evolution, the inherent toxicity can be expected to be low, however, issues related to small particle sizes may occur.</p>		

# 9 Silicium dioxide SiO<sub>2</sub>

## 9.1 General characteristics

Silica or silicon dioxide (SiO<sub>2</sub>) is an abundant mineral commonly found in nature in the form of sand or quartz as well as in cell walls of diatoms. SiO<sub>2</sub> has a number of distinct crystalline forms (rhombohedral, hexagonal, orthorhombic) in addition to amorphous forms e.g.  $\alpha$ -quartz,  $\beta$ -quartz. Amorphous nanoSilica particles can be produced in all sizes e.g. one manufacturer has nanosilica particles available in the size of 9, 15, 30 and 55 nm with a specific surface area of 300, 200, 100 and 50 m<sup>2</sup>/g (Bayercoatings, 2010). The shape of nanosilica is normally spherical, but other forms exist as well such as for instance springs and nanosilica can also vary in regard to their porosity. Nanosilica can furthermore be functionalized with for instance organogroups as well as other metals (mknano, 2010).

## 9.2 Manufacturing processes

Several methods can be used to produce nanoparticles. NanoSilica can be produced via the sol-gel method where silica monomers are allowed to condense to colloidal particles, which again can form aggregates and age. Another method is high-temperature hydrolysis in a hydrogen oxygen flame. The term pyrogenic silica refers to highly dispersed silicas formed from the gas phase at high temperature. The vapor-liquid-solid method can be used to produce silica nanospring (Lidong *et al.*, 2006). Silica nanoparticles are often used in formulation or as components of other nanoparticles as e.g. a surface silanization may result in less cytotoxic nanoparticles suited for bio-applications.

## 9.3 Uses

### 9.3.1 Main applications

Silica nanoparticles have numerous applications such as ingredients in cement, paints, solid lubricants, shampoos, cosmetics, face creams and food (spices) (Wiesner, 2005; Environmental Project No. 1206, 2007; Winter *et al.*, 2010; PEN, 2010). Bioelectrochemistry, curing, oil recovering applications and in formulation of other particles are furthermore potential applications (Sun *et al.*, 2009; Makimura *et al.*, 2010). Organo-silica has also been reported to be used as scratch resistant coatings (Boxall *et al.*, 2008). No products were identified using silica nanoparticles on the Danish market, but a total of 14 products were identified that use the non-oxidized form of silica, namely silicon (Si). Of these products nine products were in the category Health and Fitness.

Very little information is available about the SiO<sub>2</sub> concentrations used in the various products. Concentrations of 0.1% and 15% have been reported for paints, whereas organo-silica used in concentrations of 10% in scratch resistant coatings are reported. Very little is furthermore known about the scale of use, but one Danish company has been reported to handle 1-10 ton silica per year (Environmental Project No. 1206, 2007, Boxall *et al.*, 2008).

### 9.3.2 Results from industry survey

Microsilica is a residual from manufacturing of ferrosilicium with a size of 1-10 nm. Microsilica may be used in concrete as well as in paint etc. The survey on the use of microsilica has been focused on concrete assumed to be a dominant field of application.

In concrete, microsilica has been used since the 1980'es. Use of microsilica prevents alkali-silica reactions that may cause concrete to be torn apart. Microsilica furthermore has a pozzulane effect and may increase the tightness and thereby the strength of concrete. Previously microsilica was widely used for manufacturing of concrete in Denmark. Today the use has been significantly reduced, primarily because of strong price increases due to heavy demand from the Middle East. (Eriksen, 2010). According to Environmental Project No. 1206 (2007), the commercially available silica nanoparticles (Microsilica) with a grain size of 100-200 nm are used in the production of concrete. In dry form the used silica nanoparticles are aggregated with an aggregate size above 100 nm. When dispersed in water the aggregates break up into primary particles smaller than 100 nm.

The content of microsilica used in concrete will correspond to 4-6 % (weight-based) of the amount of cement (Eriksen, 2010).

The present consumption of microsilica in concrete in Denmark may be roughly estimated to at least 3. - 4.000 tonnes/year (Jensen, 2010).

### 9.4 Eco-toxicological profile

For the following overview of the ecotoxicological profile of nano-scale silica ( $\text{SiO}_2$ ) it should be stressed that only a few ecotoxicological studies exist and only a part of these are aimed at the base-set organisms (fish, crustacean and algae) required for doing effects assessment according to REACH. Even fewer studies report the results in terms of the endpoints and values listed in Information Requirements of the REACH (e.g.,  $\text{LC}_{50}$ ,  $\text{EC}_{50}$ , NOEC, LOEC) (ECHA, 2008).

For zebrafish embryos (*Danio rerio*) significant incidences of jaw malformations was noticed at the concentration of 250 mg/L, but other effects were not reported as result of the  $\text{SiO}_2/\text{AlO}_2$  nanoparticles (Harper *et al.*, 2008). Silica nanowires of 200 nm and 50 nm with aspect ratios (i.e. ratio between length and diameter) greater than 1 has been found to cause zebrafish embryo deformities, but particles with aspect ratio of 1 did not exhibit any toxic or teratogenic activities at the same concentrations (Nelson *et al.*, 2010).

A study by Fent *et al.* (2010) assessed the uptake and embryo toxicity of fluorescent silica nanoparticles in zebrafish (*Danio rerio*). Two different size fluorescent silica nanoparticles (~200nm and ~60nm) were used. Zebrafish embryos were exposed to concentrations of 0.0025-200 mg/L. No significant changes were observed in the survival time, hatching time, the morphology of embryos or larvae or development of zebrafish eggs.

For the freshwater crustacean, *Daphnia magna*, it was found that  $\text{SiO}_2$  concentrations of 10 mg/L caused 70% mortality (Adams *et al.*, 2006).

Growth inhibition tests using the algae *Chlorella kessleri* showed that the size of cells increased as a result of exposure with the 5 nm SiO<sub>2</sub> particles and that these had a greater effect than the 26 and 78 nm particles (Fujiwara *et al.*, 2008). Growth rate inhibition of the green algae *Pseudokirchneriella subcapitata* (72 h incubation) was observed after exposure to 12.5 nm and 27 nm silica NPs by van Hoecke *et al.* (2008). EC<sub>10</sub>, 72h were found to be 10.9 ± 4.4 mg/L and 15.0 ± 4.3 mg/L, and NOEC and LOEC were observed to be 4.6 and 10.0 mg/L for 12.5nm and 27 nm SiO<sub>2</sub> NPs, respectively. Taking the specific surface area of the silica particles into account, van Hoecke *et al.* (2008) also expressed EC<sub>10</sub>-values as EC<sub>10</sub>, 72h in units of m<sup>2</sup>/l yielding values of 2.6 ± 1.0 and 2.0 ± 0.6 m<sup>2</sup>/L 12.5nm and 27 nm SiO<sub>2</sub> NPs respectively. The toxicity of silica nanoparticles (10-20 nm) and the bulk particles (5-10µm) towards the green algae *Scenedesmus obliquus* revealed EC<sub>20</sub> values of 388.1 mg/L (72 h) and 216.5 mg/L (96 h) (Wei *et al.* 2010).

No studies on the bioaccumulation of SiO<sub>2</sub> have been found as of 22 October 2010. By definition metal oxide nanoparticles are not degradable and speciation of SiO<sub>2</sub> (e.g. dissociation or complexation) is not likely to occur in aquatic media under normal conditions. Therefore, SiO<sub>2</sub> particles can be regarded as persistent in the sense that the particles will remain as SiO<sub>2</sub>-particles, however the sizes of the particles may change due to agglomeration and aggregation in aquatic media.

## 9.5 Toxicological profile

Most of the available toxicological research into bulk silica has focussed on coarse or fine crystalline silica particles of 0.5 to 10 µm. Crystalline silica in the form of quartz is an IARC classified human carcinogen and is involved in the pathogenesis of silicosis. However, the mechanisms of crystalline silica toxicity at the cellular or molecular levels are still unclear. It is also not known if any single mechanism underlies the observed effects although severe inflammation appears to be a common initiating step. The role of reactive oxygen species in the inflammatory, fibrogenic and carcinogenic activity of quartz is well established. Oxidative membrane and DNA damage are considered the most important mechanisms involved in the health effects of micro-sized crystalline silica (Napierska *et al.*, 2010). A large body of experimental work has shown that particle surface reactivity and the form of silica seem to govern the hazardous nature of crystalline silica and that cytotoxicity appears to be directly related to the form of the particles and the extent of the exposed surface.

Amorphous silica and the naturally occurring amorphous silica such as diatomaceous earth are in general considered less harmful than its crystalline counterpart. With regard to the cytotoxic activity of different forms of amorphous silica, it has been shown not to depend on a crystalline silica component but rather on the surface charges and morphologic features of particles (Napierska *et al.*, 2010).

For the silica nanoparticles (SNPs) the origin/synthesis of the particles plays an important role in determining the physico-chemical properties and consequently their potential interactions with biological systems. Relevant parameters are surface area, surface morphology, surface energy, dissolution layer properties, adsorption and aggregation properties (Napierska *et al.*, 2010). Nanosilica occurs mainly in the amorphous form, and the potential hazard cannot be simply related to studies of micron-sized crystalline materials.

### 9.5.1 ADME studies

No studies investigating the absorption from the site of exposure into the blood have been identified. One *in vivo* study investigating the impact of size on tissue distribution and elimination of SNPs has been identified. In this study nanosilica (50, 100, and 200 nm diameter) injected intravenously into mice was observed in macrophages of the liver and spleen for four weeks after a single injection. The study also showed that the smaller particles were cleared via urine and bile more rapidly than larger particles (Cho *et al.*, 2009).

Kumar *et al.* (2010) studied biodistribution of multimodal organically modified SNPs intravenously administered to nude mice and found a greater accumulation of nanoparticles in liver, spleen, and stomach than in kidney, heart, and lungs. Almost 100% of the injected nanoparticles were effectively cleared out of the animals over a period of 15 days via the hepatobiliary excretion. No signs of organs toxicity were observed.

In an *in vitro* study in human mesenchymal stem and 3T3-L1 cells the effect of surface charge on cellular uptake of mesoporous nanosilica (porous silicates with very big surface areas) was evaluated. The results showed that the uptake could be regulated by a threshold of positive surface charge and also imply that the modulation of surface charge is cell specific (Chung *et al.*, 2007).

### 9.5.2 Short term toxicity

#### **Inhalation**

Six *in vivo* studies, one involving inhalation and five involving intratracheal installation of a single dose of different forms of silica in rats and mice have been identified.

Sayes *et al.* (2010) exposed rats by inhalation to freshly generated, aerosolised amorphous silica NP for 1 or 3-days. Neither exposure period produced any significant pulmonary inflammatory, or adverse lung histopathological effects in rats exposed to very high particle numbers corresponding to a range of mass concentrations (1.8 or 86 mg/m<sup>3</sup>). It was also concluded that there was no genotoxic effects from the exposure.

In a study with intratracheal instillation of different sizes of nanoquartz and mined quartz particles in rats the theory that nanoparticles are more toxic than fine-sized particles of similar chemistry was contradicted. Well-characterized samples were tested for surface activity and hemolytic potential. In addition, groups of rats were instilled with either doses of 1 or 5 mg/kg of carbonyl iron (CI) or various alpha-quartz particle types in phosphate-buffered saline solution and subsequently assessed using bronchoalveolar lavage fluid biomarkers, cell proliferation, and histopathological evaluation of lung tissue at 24 h, 1 week, 1 month, and 3 months postexposure. Exposures to the various alpha-quartz particles produced differential degrees of pulmonary inflammation and cytotoxicity, which were not always consistent with particle size but correlated with surface activity, particularly hemolytic potential. The results demonstrate that the pulmonary toxicities of alpha-quartz particles appear to correlate better with surface activity than particle size and surface area (Warheit *et al.*, 2005).

Another study with intratracheal instillation of colloidal silica in rats revealed that the effect of fibrogenesis of nanosized SiO<sub>2</sub> might be milder than that of microsized SiO<sub>2</sub> in rats, potentially resulting from nanoparticles tending to be

diffused and easily translocated due to their ultrafine particle size compared to microsized particles (Chen *et al.*, 2004).

Kaewamatawong *et al.* (2006) compared acute pulmonary toxicity from exposure to ultrafine colloidal silica particles (UFCSs) and fine colloidal silica particles (FCSs) in mice intratracheally instilled with 3 mg of 14 nm UFCSs and 230 nm FCSs revealed for both sizes bronchiolar degeneration, necrosis, neutrophilic inflammation, alveolar type II cell swelling and alveolar macrophage accumulation. UFCs induced extensive alveolar hemorrhage, a more severe bronchiolar epithelial cell necrosis and neutrophil influx in alveoli compared to FCSs. Electron microscopy demonstrated UFCSs and FCSs on bronchiolar and alveolar wall surface as well as in the cytoplasm of alveolar epithelial cells, alveolar macrophages and neutrophils. Type I alveolar epithelial cell erosion with basement membrane damage in UFCSs treated animals was more severe than those in FCSs-treated animals. These findings suggest that UFCSs have greater ability to induce lung inflammation and tissue damages than FCSs.

Acute and subacute lung toxicity of low dose of UFCSs was further studied in mice intratracheally instilled with 0, 0.3, 3, 10, 30 or 100 µg of UFCSs (Kaewamatawong *et al.*, 2006). Cellular and biochemical parameters in bronchoalveolar lavage fluid (BALF), histological alteration and the body weight were determined at 3 days after instillation and in addition the time response was investigated. UFCSs induced moderate pulmonary inflammation and transient injury on BALF indices. UFCSs-treated animals showed a significant increase of the apoptotic index in lung parenchyma at all observation times. Findings from the study suggest that instillation of a small dose of UFCSs causes transient acute moderate lung inflammation and tissue damage. Oxidative stress and apoptosis may underlie the lung tissue injury induction.

Cho *et al.* (2007) studied the pulmonary effects and inflammatory mechanisms of ultrafine amorphous silica particles (UFASs) intratracheally administered to A/J mice at doses of 0, 2, 10 and 50mg/kg (n=5 per group). Bronchoalveolar lavage fluid analysis, histopathological examination, quantitative real-time PCR and immunohistochemistry of the lung tissues were assessed. UFASs significantly increased the lung weights and total BAL cells following exposures. The histopathological examination revealed that UFASs induced transient but severe lung inflammation, with neutrophils, at an early stage and chronic granulomatous inflammation at the later stage. Cytokines (IL-1beta, IL-6, IL-8 and TNF-alpha) and chemokines (MCP-1 and MIP-2) were identified as playing important roles in the inflammation induced by the intratracheal instillation of UFASs.

### ***Dermal***

No *in vivo* dermal studies investigating short term toxicity have been identified.

In a study designed to determine whether nanosilica has the potential to cause acute cutaneous toxicity, using cultured HaCaT keratinocytes (CHK) Park *et al.* (2010) evaluated cytotoxicity of two nanosilicas of particle size 7 and 10-20 nm. HaCaT cell viabilities were determined after exposure to the two nanosilicas at different concentrations for 48 h. Both particle sizes dose-dependently reduced cell viabilities ( $P < 0.001$ ). No differences were found for the two particle sizes.

### **Oral**

No short term oral studies have been identified.

### **Intravenous, intraperitoneal, subcutaneous**

Hudson *et al.* (2008) studied the biocompatibility of mesoporous silicates and found that when particles were injected subcutaneously in rats, the amount of residual material decreased progressively over 3 months, with good biocompatibility on histology at all time points. In contrast, intra-peritoneal and intravenous injections in mice resulted in death or euthanasia. No toxicity was seen with subcutaneous injection of the same particles in mice. Microscopic analysis of the lung tissue of the mice indicated that death may be due to thrombosis. Although local tissue reaction to mesoporous silicates was benign, they caused severe systemic toxicity.

Nishimori *et al.* (2009) investigated the relationship between particle size and toxicity using silica particles with diameters of 70, 300 and 1000 nm (SP70, SP300, and SP1000) as a model material. Silica particles were administered intravenously to mice and to evaluate acute toxicity, histological analysis was performed for liver, spleen, kidney and lung. SP70-induced liver injury at 30 mg/kg body weight, while SP300 or 1000 had no effect even at 100 mg/kg. Administration of SP70 dose-dependently increased serum markers of liver injury, serum aminotransferase and inflammatory cytokines. Repeated administration of SP70 twice a week for 4 weeks, even at 10mg/kg, caused hepatic fibrosis. These findings indicate that nano-size materials may be hepatotoxic.

Park and Park (2009) investigated oxidative stress and proinflammatory responses induced by silica nanoparticles *in vivo* and *in vitro*. A single treatment of SNPs (50 mg/kg) administered intravenously to mice led to the activation of peritoneal macrophages, increased cytokines, and increased level of nitric oxide released from the peritoneal macrophages. mRNA expressions of inflammation-related genes were also elevated in the cultured peritoneal macrophages harvested from the treated mice. Viability of splenocytes from the mice treated with silica nanoparticles was significantly decreased in the higher dose-treated groups (100 mg/kg, 200 mg/kg i.p.). However, cell proliferation without cytotoxicity was shown in the group treated with the low dose of 50 mg/kg i.p.

To elucidate the pro-inflammatory mechanism of silica nanoparticles *in vivo*, *in vitro* study using RAW 264.7 cell line which is derived from mouse peritoneal macrophage was carried out. Treatment of silica nanoparticles to the cultured RAW264.7 cells led to the reactive oxygen species (ROS) generation with a decreased intracellular GSH. In accordance with ROS generation, silica nanoparticles increased the level of nitric oxide released from the cultured macrophage cell line. These results suggested that silica nanoparticles generate ROS and the generated ROS may trigger the pro-inflammatory responses both *in vivo* and *in vitro* (Park and Park, 2009).

### 9.5.3 Irritation and corrosion

Park *et al.* (2010) studied dermal irritation in a Draize test according to Korea Food and drug Administration guideline. Nanosilicas (7 and 10-20 nm) were applied to the shaved back of rabbits. No erythema or edema was observed after exposure for 24 or 72 hours and the results suggest that nanosilica does not induce acute cutaneous irritation.

In the same study Park *et al.* (2010) also carried out a skin irritation study using a human skin equivalent model, EpiDerm. Models were treated with 500 µg/ml of either nanosilica type for 5 and 18 h. Use of the model revealed no irritation potential at 500 µg/ml nanosilica.

#### 9.5.4 Skin and respiratory sensitization (*in vitro* and *in vivo*)

No studies addressing sensitisation in relation to nanosilica have been identified.

#### 9.5.5 Repeated dose toxicity, short term, sub-chronic and long term

##### ***Repeated dose: inhalation***

Two studies have investigated the pulmonary responses in rats after up to 4 weeks inhalation of Ludox colloidal silica. Warheit *et al.* (1991) exposed CD rats (nose-only) for 2 or 4 weeks at concentrations of 0, 10, 50, and 150 mg/m<sup>3</sup> Ludox (dried SiO<sub>2</sub>). Additional groups of rats exposed for 4 weeks were given a 3-month recovery period. Following exposure and/or recovery, fluids and cells were recovered from the lungs by bronchoalveolar lavage (BAL) and measured for cellular and biochemical parameters. Results showed that exposures to 150 mg/m<sup>3</sup> Ludox for 2 or 4 weeks produced pulmonary inflammation along with increases in BAL protein, LDH, and alkaline phosphatase values (p less than 0.05) and reduced macrophage phagocytosis. Autoradiographic studies demonstrated that the labelling indices of terminal bronchiolar and lung parenchymal cells were generally increased in the 50 and 150 mg/m<sup>3</sup> groups after 2 and 4 weeks of exposure but, with one exception, returned to normal levels following a 3-month post exposure period. No significant alterations in any measured parameters were detected in rats exposed to 10 mg/m<sup>3</sup> Ludox at any time postexposure. The no-observable-effect level (NOEL) was determined at 10 mg/m<sup>3</sup> which was consistent with results obtained by conventional toxicology methods.

Lee and Kelly (1992) exposed rats for 4 weeks at concentrations of 0, 10, 50, and 150 mg/m<sup>3</sup> to Ludox colloidal silica. Rats were killed after 4 weeks of exposure and 10 days or 3 months after exposure. No effects were seen at the lowest concentration. After 4 weeks exposure, lung weights were increased significantly in the two highest dose groups but they were similar to the controls after 3 months. A dose dependent alveolar macrophage response, polymorphonuclear leukocytic infiltration, and Type II pneumocyte hyperplasia in alveolar duct regions was reported. Lung-deposited nanosilica cleared rapidly from the lungs with half-times of approximately 40 and 50 days for the 50 and 150 mg/m<sup>3</sup> groups, respectively. The lungs did not show fibrotic scar tissue formation or alveolar bronchiolarization.

Chen *et al.* (2008) investigated age-related differences in pulmonary and cardiovascular responses to SiO<sub>2</sub> nanoparticle in a study with young, adult, and old rats exposed to air containing aerosol of manufactured SiO<sub>2</sub> nanoparticles (24.1 mg/m<sup>3</sup>; 40 min/day) for four weeks. Inhalation of SiO<sub>2</sub> nanoparticles under identical conditions caused pulmonary and cardiovascular alterations in old rats, and less change in young and adult rats, including pulmonary inflammation, myocardial ischemic damage, atrio-ventricular blockage, and increase in fibrinogen concentration and blood viscosity. Old individuals were more sensitive to nanoparticle exposure than the young and adult rats. The risk of causing pulmonary damages was: old > young > adult and the risk of cardiovascular disorder was observed only in old age. The results suggest that

different ages may require different biomarkers for identifying pulmonary toxicity during inhalation of nanoparticles.

#### **Repeated dose: dermal**

No dermal *in vivo* studies with exposure to nanosilica have been identified.

#### **Repeated dose: oral**

So *et al.* (2008) studied the effect of micro/nanoparticle silica fed to Balb/c and C57BL/6J mice for 10 weeks. The size of the nano and micron sized silica were approximately 30 nm and approximately 30 microm, respectively. Blood was tested biochemically and hematologically. There was no difference between the groups in the tested items except ALT (Alanine Aminotransferase). The nano sized silica particle dieted group showed higher value of ALT than normal and micron sized silica dieted groups. H&E staining of the liver of the nano sized particle dieted group indicated some fatty liver pattern while the contents of Si in the livers of the groups were almost the same. From the results, it was suggested that the nanosized silica particle had a toxic effect on the liver even though there was no significant difference in the health of mice fed amount of 140 g silica/kg mouse.

#### 9.5.6 Mutagenicity/genotoxicity

Lison *et al.* (2009) investigated the genotoxic potential of SNP with the *in vitro* cytochalasin-B micronucleus (CBMN) test. This test was selected because it allows the detection of two types of chromosomal damage, i.e. clastogenic events or chromosome breaks and aneugenic events or chromosome loss. The CBMN assay was applied in A549 cells treated with different concentrations of 3 types of Stöber silica nanoparticles (16, 60 and 101 nm SNPs). A statistically significant increase of micronuclei in binucleated cells was detected after treatment but only with the smallest SNPs, indicative of a size dependent genotoxic effect. However, results showed no dose-dependent effect.

Barnes *et al.* (2008) reported no significant genotoxicity of commercial colloidal and laboratory-synthesized silica nanoparticles tested using the single cell gel electrophoresis or Comet assay. Comet assays were performed on 3T3-L1 fibroblasts with 3, 6, and 24 h incubations and 4 or 40 µg/ml of silica nanoparticles. Results were independently validated in two separate laboratories.

In a review document discussing adaptations of the *in vitro* MN (micronucleus) assay for the genotoxicity assessment of nanomaterials, Gonzales *et al.* (2011) report on genotoxic effects of SiO<sub>2</sub> nanoparticles investigated in two studies. Wang *et al.* (2007 as cited by Gonzales) demonstrated that crystalline 7.21 nm SiO<sub>2</sub> nanoparticles induce MN. In contrast, no statistically significant induction of MN was found by amorphous SiO<sub>2</sub> nanoparticles of 16, 60 and 104 nm. In this study, MN frequencies were expressed in function of mass dose, number of particles and surface area and this when taking into account both the nominal and cellular dose. They showed that there was a statistically significant positive correlation between the fold increase of MN and the particle number or surface area, considering both nominal and cellular dose. No significant correlation was found between the fold increase of MN and mass dose.

Park *et al.* (2010) investigated the potential of four well-characterized amorphous silica nanoparticles to induce chromosomal aberrations and gene mutations using the micronucleus and the plasmid lacZ gene mutation assay. The

80 (34) nm silica nanoparticles induced chromosomal aberrations in the micronucleus assay using 3T3-L1 mouse fibroblasts and the 30 (34) and 80 (34) nm silica nanoparticles induced gene mutations in mouse embryonic fibroblasts carrying the lacZ reporter gene. TEM imaging demonstrated that the majority of nanoparticles were localized in vacuoles and not in the nucleus of 3T3-L1 cells, indicating that the observed DNA damage was most likely a result of indirect mechanisms. The authors concluded that further studies are needed to reveal these mechanisms and to determine the biological relevance of the effects of these particular silica nanoparticles *in vivo*.

#### 9.5.7 Carcinogenicity

No carcinogenicity studies involving SNPs have been identified.

#### 9.5.8 Reproductive toxicity, developmental toxicity and teratogenicity

No reproductive toxicity, developmental toxicity and teratogenicity studies involving SNPs have been identified.

#### 9.5.9 *In vitro* studies

Most studies carried out for mainly amorphous NSPs are *in vitro* studies in different cell types. As summarised by Napierska *et al.* (2019), most of these *in vitro* studies involving different SNPs documented the cytotoxic effects of these nanomaterials. The determinants of the observed cytotoxicity seem to be complex and vary with the particles used and cell type tested. Unfortunately, for many published studies, adequate material characterization is still missing.

Singh *et al.* (2009) also summarises results from *in vitro* studies: Silica has been shown to induce inflammatory and oxidative stress responses *in vitro* and also *in vivo*, but cytotoxicity is largely only observed at high concentrations. Additionally, silica nanoparticles have been shown to enter the cell nucleus where they could potentially bind to the DNA phosphate backbone. Since the silica nanoparticles can result in increased ROS (reactive oxygen species) levels and given that the hydroxyl radical is a highly reactive molecule the generation of OH close to the DNA could readily lead to the induction of DNA strand breaks and oxidised bases which could have important implications in the development of cancer.

Singh *et al.* (2009) further summarises: Silica nanoparticles also have an impact on nuclear integrity by forming intranuclear protein aggregates that can lead to inhibition of replication, transcription, and cell proliferation. Additionally, they have been shown to reduce replication activity down to 67% and 60% after 6 and 24 h respectively and transcriptional activity down to 82% after 4 h, thus resulting in decreased cell proliferation after 24 h (88%) and 48 h (65%). This study underscores the importance of nanoparticles sizing since particles >200 nm fail to penetrate the nucleus, do not alter nuclear structure and function, and also do not interfere with gene expression.

There seems to be conflicting results as regards the genotoxicity of SNPs. On the one hand, there is limited evidence to suggest silica nanoparticles are genotoxic and some recent studies utilizing the comet assay have demonstrated that silica nanoparticles ranging in size from 20 to 400 nm do not exert significant genotoxicity (Singh *et al.*, 2009). In contrast, one investigation based on the micronucleus assay found that these nanoparticles do indeed in-

duce chromosomal damage. Thus, to get a clear indication of genotoxic potential a battery of standardised tests that quantify different types of genetic aberrations are required to cover all potential forms of DNA damage that may be induced following exposure to nanoparticles.

#### 9.5.10 Summary

For nano-silica particles there are relatively few studies of the toxicity available compared to what is available for titanium dioxide. Most studies are *in vitro* studies in different cell types. A few short-term and no chronic *in vivo* studies are available.

Results of available *in vitro* studies indicate that the particle surface area may play a crucial role in the toxicity of silica. The cytotoxic activity of silica particles can be related to their surface interfacing with the biological milieu rather than to particle size or shape (Napierska *et al.*, 2010). The effect related to other physico-chemical properties of SNPs are less well studied and no definite conclusions can be made.

Results from *in vivo* studies indicate that the toxicity of SNPs can depend on not only the material itself but also the administration route, as was shown by Hudson *et al.* (2008). In this study subcutaneous injection presented good biocompatibility, whereas intraperitoneal and intravenous injection led to fatal outcomes.

Currently available data do not clarify whether amorphous SNPs - showing augmented cytotoxicity and presumably processing oxidative DNA damaging potential - are less or more harmful as compared with micron-sized silica (Napierska *et al.*, 2010).

In most *in vivo* studies on acute or sub-acute health effects of SNPs the animals have been exposed via inhalation or intratracheal instillation. Other exposure routes should therefore also be checked (e.g. blood, skin, gastrointestinal tract). In addition chronic studies are needed to supplement and verify the existing data.

Determining the association of results from *in vitro* and *in vivo* toxicity assessments is difficult; however, as concluded by Napierska *et al.* (2010) the common feature seems to be cytotoxicity and inflammatory response after exposure to SNPs.

Information is so far not sufficient to clearly identify and characterize the health hazards of SNPs related to the different physico-chemical characteristics.

#### 9.6 Exposure scenarios

Apart from exposure through food containing silicium dioxide, consumers' direct exposure to nano-scale SiO<sub>2</sub> is expected to be through the use of toothpaste and cosmetic products. Oral and dermal contact are therefore the most likely routes of exposure unless the cosmetic products are applied as sprays. Dermal exposure to paints and inhalation of dust from grinding painted surfaces are other potential exposures to NSPs.

Furthermore, it must be expected that the nanoscale fraction of microsilica in concrete (up to 6 % w/w) will give rise to both exposure of humans by inhala-

tion and of the environment. However, this is not a new situation, as microsilica is a naturally occurring substance, which has been used in concrete since the 1980'es.

The widespread uses of SiO<sub>2</sub> in consumer products like sunscreens, surface treatment and paints allow for emissions of SiO<sub>2</sub> nanoparticles to the environment during and after application e.g. via wastewater or leaching of nanoparticles from treated surfaces.

## 9.7 Risk profile

### 9.7.1 Environment

In short-term ecotoxicity tests, silica nanoparticles has been found to exhibit the following effects in aquatic organisms: in zebrafish there was an incidence of jaw malformations and embryo deformities; in different algal species, cell coagulation, membrane damage, arrested growth and decrease in chlorophyll was found; an increased mortality was observed for *Daphnia magna*. For daphnids, SiO<sub>2</sub> concentrations of 10 mg/L caused 70% mortality (Adams *et al.*, 2006) and for algae EC<sub>10</sub>, 72h values in the range of 11-15 mg/L were found for two different sizes of SiO<sub>2</sub> (van Hoecke *et al.*, 2008). Not many studies have analyzed dose-response relationships, thus making it difficult to perform an effects assessment following the guidelines of ECHA (2008).

### 9.7.2 Human health

Acute toxicity from oral exposure is low. There is little information available with regard to toxicity from other exposure routes. *In vitro* studies give some indication of a genotoxic potential although the results from different studies were not consistent and therefore more standardized tests are required to provide firm conclusions. With regard to the human health risk there is little information available with regard to the specific amounts of nano SiO<sub>2</sub> used in different product types and thereby the extent of the exposure.

Silica used in cosmetics and personal care products is in the amorphous form. In cosmetics for skin use, the silica is expected to present little, if any risk to people. For products that might be inhaled (such as a facial powder), silica particles are finely ground down and may be inhaled as such. However, assuming that no crystalline silica is present, the exposure to silica and the related risk is considered low even though the inhaled particles are associated with respiratory toxicity.

For products where silica is integrated in a matrix as in the case with sporting goods like tennis rackets and fishing rods, no risk is identified.

Conclusions from recent research into the "nanosilica hazard" states that, until now, the health effects of SNPs have mainly been studied in terms of exposure via the respiratory tract, after acute or sub-acute exposure. Therefore other exposure routes should be checked (e.g. blood, skin, gastrointestinal tract) in order to clarify if the SNP's have specific properties compared to their bulk counterparts. It is also stated that chronic studies are needed to supplement and verify the existing data. (Napierska *et al.*, 2010)

## 9.8 Summary sheet for SiO<sub>2</sub>

Nanomaterial characteristics	
Name	Silicium dioxide, silicon dioxide, silica
CAS number	7631-86-9
Chemical composition	SiO <sub>2</sub>
Appearance	White powder
Manufacturing processes	NanoSilica can be produced via for instance the sol-gel method or high-temperature hydrolysis in a hydrogen oxygen flame. The vapor-liquid-solid method can be used to produce silica nanospring (Lidong <i>et al.</i> , 2006). Several methods can be used to produce nanoparticles. Silica nanoparticles are often used in formulation or as components of other nanoparticles. as e.g. a surface silanization may result in less cytotoxic nanoparticles suited for bio-applications.
 <p>Source:alibaba.com</p>	
Nanomaterial description	
<p>Silica or silicon dioxide (SiO<sub>2</sub>) is an abundant mineral commonly found in nature in the form of sand or quartz as well as in cell walls of diatoms. SiO<sub>2</sub> has a number of distinct crystalline forms (rhombohedral, hexagonal, orthorhombic) in addition to amorphous forms e.g. α-quartz, β-quartz. Amorphous nanoSilica particles can be produced in all sizes e.g. one manufacturer has nanosilica particles available in the size of 9, 15, 30 and 55 nm. The shape of nanosilica is normally spherical, but other forms exists as well such as for instance springs and nanosilica can also vary in regard to their porosity. Nanosilica can furthermore be functionalized with instance organogroups as well as other metals.</p>	
Applications	
<p>Silica nanoparticles have numerous applications such as ingredients in cement, paints, solid lubricants, shampoos, cosmetics, face creams and food (spices). Bioelectrochemistry, curing, oil recovering applications and in formulation of other particles are furthermore potential application. Organo-silica has also been reported to be used as scratch resistant coatings. Very little information is available about the SiO<sub>2</sub> content in the various products. Concentrations of 0.1% and 15% have been reported for paints, whereas organo-silica is used in concentrations of 10% in scratch resistant coatings. Very little is known about the scale of use of nanosilica.</p>	
Human health risk profile	
<p>Only few <i>in vivo</i> studies are identified for silica nanoparticles. Acute toxicity from oral exposure is low. There is little information available with regard to toxicity from other exposure routes and no dose-response relationships are established. <i>In vitro</i> studies give some indication of a genotoxic potential although the results from different studies were not consistent and therefore more standardized tests are required to provide firm conclusions. With regard to the human health risk there is little information available with regard to the amounts of nano SiO<sub>2</sub> used in different product types and thereby the extent of the exposure.</p>	

### Environmental risk profile

In short-term ecotoxicity tests, silica nanoparticles has been found to exhibit the following effects in aquatic organisms: in zebrafish there was an incidence of jaw malformations and embryo deformities; in different algal species, cell coagulation, membrane damage, arrested growth and decrease in chlorophyll was found; an increased mortality was observed for *Daphnia magna*. For daphnids, SiO<sub>2</sub> concentrations of 10 mg/L caused 70% mortality and for algae EC<sub>10</sub>, 72h values in the range of 11-15 mg/L were found for two different sizes of SiO<sub>2</sub>. These values indicate that nanosilica has low toxicity towards aquatic organisms. Only very few studies have analyzed dose-response relationships and estimated environmental concentrations are lacking. Therefore, no quantitative risk characterization can be made at this point in time.



# 10 Exposure and risk potential

## **Bulk versus nano?**

A key question in relation to risk and safety assessment of nanomaterials, is to which extent the existing knowledge base about toxicity and risk related to the bulk counterparts can be used in the evaluation of the nanomaterials and simply be scaled based on the size and knowledge about possible nano-specific behaviour and effects.

As discussed in the ENHRES study (Stone *et al.*, 2010), and under the assumption that 'chemistry' is a key driver for toxicity, this would at least require that the chemistry should be similar for the bulk form and the nano-form of the material. This is, however, not always the case, e.g. for carbonbased nanomaterials like fullerenes, where specific surface modifications are introduced in order to obtain the required properties. In addition the impact of agglomeration and aggregation needs to be considered. For the more chemically inert particles like  $\text{TiO}_2$  and  $\text{SiO}_2$ , the possibility of scaling toxicity and risk information from bulk to nano, seems to be more of an option, although it will require further investigations before firm conclusions can be made. However, for materials like  $\text{TiO}_2$ ,  $\text{SiO}_2$  and to some extent nanoclay, where naturally occurring, unmodified nanoscale particles have been part of some of the 'conventional' materials, the existing knowledge base is likely to cover some of the nanospecific properties and effects for these materials.

In relation to the present survey, it is important to note that all the reviewed studies are dealing with the core-particles, whereas most real-world uses of engineered nanoparticles require a surface functionalisation. How these functionalisations/coatings affect the bioavailability, uptake / distribution / metabolism / excretion, and toxicity nanoparticles is at present unknown.

## **Ecotoxicity and toxicity of nanomaterials?**

The bulk counterparts of the selected nanomaterials are generally not perceived as very hazardous chemicals, although some of them do have hazardous properties that may constitute a risk in relation to certain exposure situations.

The overall picture in relation to the reviewed nanomaterials is that the range of toxicological and ecotoxicological studies available is not sufficient to allow firm conclusions with regard to the toxicity of the nanoparticles compared to their bulk counterparts. This is also due to the fact that principles for physico-chemical characterization, which is a critical factor for any toxicity evaluation, still need to be further developed.

The issue of characterization in the media where the nanomaterials are tested, is a frequently discussed topic in the nano (eco)toxicological literature. In the newest studies, characterisation of the nanoparticles that are tested is most often carried out in terms of chemical composition, sizes, and surface area. However, it still remains a scientific challenge to characterize the test materials in the actual test media, and hence to control the exposure. Therefore more research is needed before a link between specific properties, or combinations of properties, and observed effects can be made.

While reviewing the literature on environmental effects of the selected nanomaterials, a lack of studies addressing degradability and accumulation became evident – as also described by Stone *et al.* (2010). These two properties are as important as toxicity for determining the hazard profile of a material, and it is therefore recommended that more research efforts are directed towards bioaccumulation and degradability of engineered nanomaterials.

In addition, the concentrations that are used in the ecotoxicological studies are mostly much higher than the concentrations expected to be environmentally realistic.

Another issue is that the majority of the reviewed studies have focussed on short-term effects of the nanomaterials whereas little information is available with regard to long-term exposures to lower concentrations aimed at chronic endpoints.

Furthermore, only part of the tests performed for environmental toxicity assessment are aimed at the base-set organisms and the endpoints required for doing effects assessment according to REACH as mentioned in the case of fullerenes.

For those substances that have been registered under REACH in 2010 (e.g. C<sub>60</sub>, Ag and TiO<sub>2</sub>) environmental data are now available for the test species in the base set for risk assessment in REACH (i.e., fish, crustacean, algae), although some of these data still need replication to improve quantification of exposure.

With regard to the evaluation of toxicological effects of the nanomaterials, an issue is that most studies are *in vitro* studies and only few studies are available *in vivo*. However, based on available studies there are indications that a common mechanism of toxicity is that exposure to nanoparticles can generate an oxidative stress response and lead to pulmonary and cardiovascular inflammation. Whether other mechanisms of toxicity are of importance needs to be determined. However, as not all nanoparticles induce toxicity, the mechanism behind the differences also needs clarification.

### **Main applications and exposure?**

Although it may seem straight forward to determine the number of products containing nanomaterials, this is far from the case. Available databases containing information about nanomaterials are typically biased towards what is sold on the internet and not necessarily what is available on the market as a whole. Nanomaterials are used in a range of products and articles not defined as “nano-based” since the nanomaterials may only constitute part of the functionality of the product or article e.g. suntan lotions, car catalysts or laptop computers.

The results of the present survey indicate that titaniumdioxide, nanoclay and siliciumdioxide are the nanomaterials used in highest volumes in products that are also used by consumers, whereas use of cerium oxide and zero valent iron in product for consumers in Denmark has not been confirmed.

Nanosilver is likely to be found in many consumer products on the Danish market in addition to those that are commercially available on the internet and listed in the Woodrow Wilson database. It was not possible to quantify the

possible use in textiles in Denmark as part of the small industry survey, due to lack of response.

In Table 4 the main consumer applications mentioned in the reviewed literature for the selected nanomaterials are shown together with an indication of the level of environmental and consumer exposure related to their applications. Applications in food and medicine are not included. The table shows the areas of application which are considered relevant for consumers in Denmark as well as the results from the small industry survey. It should be stressed that since this survey did not cover all potential areas of application it does not provide a complete picture of the current products on the market containing the selected nanomaterials. Based on a primarily qualitative estimation, the levels of potential environmental and consumer exposure are indicated as:

**Low:** Fixed particles in a matrix or low concentration of nanoparticles in the products

**Medium:** Free particles or direct contact/release in low or moderate concentrations

**High:** Free particles, liquid or direct contact/release in high or moderate concentrations

Table 4 Main applications and exposure of the selected nanomaterials

Nanomaterial	Main applications (consumer)	Industry survey <sup>1)</sup>	Potential environmental exposure	Potential consumer exposure
Fullerenes - C <sub>60</sub>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Sportsgear</li> <li>• Cosmetics and personal care</li> <li>• Lubricants (motor oil) (~0.01 %)</li> </ul>	No information	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Low (disposal)</li> <li>• High</li> <li>• High</li> </ul>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Low</li> <li>• High</li> <li>• High</li> </ul>
Titanium dioxide - TiO <sub>2</sub>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Cosmetics and personal care (including sun screens)</li> <li>• Paints</li> <li>• Pigment in mortar and cement</li> </ul>	Pigment	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• High</li> <li>• Medium</li> <li>• Medium</li> </ul>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• High</li> <li>• Medium</li> <li>• Medium</li> </ul>
Zero valent iron - nZVI	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Therapeutic</li> </ul>	No information	No information	No information
Cerium dioxide - CeO <sub>2</sub>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Self-cleaning ovens</li> <li>• Diesel fuel additive</li> </ul>	Not used as fuel additive in DK	No information	No information
Silver - Ag	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Personal care</li> <li>• Textiles</li> <li>• Sportsgear</li> <li>• Home and garden</li> </ul>	No confirmed use	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• High</li> <li>• Medium</li> <li>• Low (disposal)</li> <li>• Medium</li> </ul>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• High</li> <li>• Medium</li> <li>• Low</li> <li>• Low</li> </ul>
Nanoclay	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Food packaging</li> <li>• Electronics (wires and cables)</li> <li>• Cement</li> </ul>	Leca	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Low (disposal)</li> <li>• Low</li> <li>• Medium</li> </ul>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Low</li> <li>• Low</li> <li>• Medium</li> </ul>
Silicium dioxide - SiO <sub>2</sub>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Cosmetics and personal care (including sun screens)</li> <li>• Paints</li> <li>• Lubricants</li> </ul>	Concrete	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• High</li> <li>• Medium</li> <li>• Medium</li> </ul>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• High</li> <li>• Medium</li> <li>• Medium</li> </ul>

<sup>1)</sup> Based on the limited industry survey carried out under the present project

The table show the estimated exposure but does not consider the actual absorption by consumers through dermal exposure.

## Risk?

The question regarding the possibility of scaling of the risk from the bulk substances to the nanoform, is as mentioned not yet clarified for the many different nanomaterials and will require further research. The question is further complicated by the fact that many nanomaterials have surface modifications deliberately added to give them specific properties.

For the more chemically 'inert' particles, it is more likely that behavior and effects can be scaled based on knowledge about the larger particles to the nano-scale materials.

With regard to human health, there are indications that some of the toxic effects of nanosized  $\text{TiO}_2$  can be scaled based on surface area considerations from the toxicity of the micro-sized  $\text{TiO}_2$  (Stone *et al.*, 2010). This may also be the case for  $\text{SiO}_2$  and to some extent nanoclay. For silver, more research is required, although products containing nanosilver particles are likely to have been commercially available for more than 100 years and are thereby included in some of the already existing toxicity test results. In addition there are some indications that the toxicity of silver is related to the  $\text{Ag}^+$  ions but overall it is too early for firm scientific conclusions.

Fullerenes in contrast are more likely to be associated with specific nanotoxicological properties, because of the very different surface characteristics compared to the bulk material.

In order to determine whether the nanomaterials give rise to new risks compared to the bulk materials, it is necessary to have adequate risk assessment methodologies that are agreed and that information is available to allow comparison of the results from different studies across different physico-chemical characteristics.

## The future?

In order to answer the many questions regarding nanomaterials and risk more information and research is required in the future. Some of the gaps can be summarized as follows:

- Characteristics sufficient for toxicity testing
- Fate, behavior and kinetics of different nanoparticles
- Agreement regarding risk assessment methodologies to comply with regulatory regimes
- More information on chronic effects of nanomaterials
- Effect of surface functionalisation on toxicity of the nanomaterials

## 11 References

- Adams, L.K., Lyon, D.Y. and Alvarez, P.J.J. (2006): "Comparative ecotoxicity of nanoscale TiO<sub>2</sub>, SiO<sub>2</sub>, and ZnO water suspensions", *Water Res.*, vol. 40, no. 19, pp. 3527-3532.
- Aruoja, V., Dubourguier, H.C., Kasemets, K. and Kahru, A. (2008): "Toxicity of nanoparticles of CuO, ZnO and TiO<sub>2</sub> to microalgae *Pseudokirchneriella subcapitata*", *Science of the Total Environment*, vol. 407, no. 4, pp. 1461-1468.
- Arvidsson, R., Molander, S., Sandén, B.A., Hasselöv, M. (2011): Challenges in exposure modeling of nanoparticles in aquatic environments. *Human and Ecological Risk Assessment*. 17
- Aschberger K, Johnston HJ, Stone V, Aitken RJ, Tran CL, Hankin SM, Peters SA, Christensen FM. (2010): Review of fullerene toxicity and exposure--appraisal of a human health risk assessment, based on open literature. *Regul Toxicol Pharmacol*. 2010 Dec;58(3):455-73. Epub 2010 Aug 26.
- ATSDR (Agency for Toxic Substances and Disease Registry). 1990. Toxicological Profile for Silver. Prepared by Clement International Corporation, under Contract 205-88-0608. U.S. Public Health Service. ATSDR/TP-90-24.
- Baalousha, M., Manciuola, A., Cumberland, S., Kendall, K., Lead, J. R. (2008): Aggregation and surface properties of iron oxide nanoparticles: Influence of pH and natural organic matter. *Environmental Toxicology and Chemistry*, 27(9), 1875-1882.
- Baalousha, M. (2009): Aggregation and disaggregation of iron oxide nanoparticles: influence of particle concentration, pH and natural organic matter. *Sci. Tot. Environ.* 407 (6), 2093-2101.
- Baker GL, Gupta A, Clark ML, Valenzuela BR, Staska LM, Harbo SJ, Pierce JT, Dill JA. (2008): Inhalation toxicity and lung toxicokinetics of C60 fullerene nanoparticles and microparticles. *Toxicol Sci*. 2008 Jan;101(1):122-31. Epub 2007 Sep 17.
- Bar-Ilan, O., Albrecht, R.M., Fako, V.E. and Furgeson, D.Y. (2009): "Toxicity assessments of multisized gold and silver nanoparticles in zebrafish embryos", *Small*. Epub before print.
- Barnes, C.A., Elsaesser, A., Arkusz, J., Smok, A., Palus, J., Lesniak, A., Salvati, A., Hanrahan, J.P., de Jong, W.J., Dziubałowska, E., Stepnik, M., Rydzynski, K., McKerr, G., Lynch, I., Dawson, K.A., and Howard, C. V.: (2008): Reproducible Comet Assay of Amorphous Silica Nanoparticles Detects No Genotoxicity. *NANO LETTERS* 2008, Vol. 8, No. 9, 3069-3074.
- Baun A, Sørensen SN, Rasmussen RF, Hartmann NB, Koch CB. (2008): Toxicity and bioaccumulation of xenobiotic organic compounds in the presence of aqueous suspensions of aggregates of nano-C(60). *Aquat Toxicol*. 2008 Feb 18;86(3):379-87. Epub 2007 Dec 3.

ence of aqueous suspensions of aggregates of nano-C(60). *Aquat Toxicol.* 2008 Feb 18;86(3):379-87. Epub 2007 Dec 3.

Bayercoatings (2010): Dispercoll® S – Nano-silica dispersions for good initial wet strength and temperature resistance [http://www.bayercoatings.de/bms/db-rsc/bms\\_rsc\\_cas.nsf/id/ADEN\\_Dispercoll\\_S](http://www.bayercoatings.de/bms/db-rsc/bms_rsc_cas.nsf/id/ADEN_Dispercoll_S) (Accessed 28-11-2010)

Benn, T. M.; Westerhoff, P. (2008): Nanoparticle silver released into water from commercially available sock fabrics. *Environ. Sci. Technol.* 2008, 42 (11), 4133–4139.

Benn, T., Cavanagh, B., Hristovski, K., Posner, J.D., Westerhoff, P. (2010): The Release of Nanosilver from Consumer Products Used in the Home. *J. Environ. Qual.* 39:1875–1882.

Bermudez, E., Mangum, J. B., Wong, B. A., Asgharian, B., Hext, P. M., Warheit, D. B. and Everitt, J. I. (2004): "Pulmonary responses of mice, rats, and hamsters to subchronic inhalation of ultrafine titanium dioxide particles", *Toxicol Sci*, vol. 77, no. 2, pp. 347-357.

Blaser, S.A., Scheringer, M., MacLeod, M., Hungerbühler, K. (2008): Estimation of cumulative aquatic exposure and risk due to silver: Contribution of nano-functionalized plastics and textiles. *Science of The Total Environment.* 390, 396-409

Boxall, A.B. A., Tiede, K., Chaudhry, Q. (2007): Engineered nanomaterials in soils and water: how do they behave and could they pose a risk to human health? *Nanomedicine (Lond)*. 2007 Dec;2(6):919-27

Boxall, A.B. A., Chaudhry, Q., Sinclair, C., Jones, A., Aitken, R., Jefferson, B., Watts, C. (2008). *Current And Future Predicted Environmental Exposure To Engineered Nanoparticles*. York: Central Science Laboratory.

Braydich-Stolle, L., Hussain, S., Schlager, J.J. and Hofmann, M.C. (2005): "*In vitro* cytotoxicity of nanoparticles in mammalian germline stem cells", *Toxicological Sciences*, vol. 88, no.2, pp. 412–419

Braydich-Stolle LK, Lucas B, Schrand A, Murdock RC, Lee T, Schlager JJ, Hussain SM, Hofmann MC. (2010): Silver nanoparticles disrupt GDNF/Fyn kinase signaling in spermatogonial stem cells. *Toxicol Sci.* 2010 Aug;116(2):577-89.

Briel, B. (2010): Nanoclays – Counting on Consistency  
<http://www.rockwoodadditives.com/nanoclay/pdfs/consistency.pdf>

Bullard-Dillard, R., Creek, K.E., Scrivens, W.A. and Tour, J.M. (1996): "Tissue sites of uptake of <sup>14</sup>C labelled C60", *Bioorganic Chemistry*, vol. 24, no. 4, pp. 376-385.

Cha, K., Hong, H. W., Choi, Y. G., Lee, M. J., Park, J. H., Chae, H. K., Ryu, G., and Myung, H. (2008): Comparison of acute responses of mice livers to short-term exposure to nano-sized or micro-sized silver particles, *Biotechnol.Lett.*, vol. 30, no. 11, pp. 1893-1899.

Chang, M., Kang, H. (2009): Remediation of pyrene-contaminated soil by synthesized nanoscale zero-valent iron particles. *J. Environ. Sci. Health* 44, 576–582

- Charvin, P. Abanades, P., Bechea E., Lemont, F. and Flamant, G. (2009): Hydrogen production from mixed cerium oxides via three-step water-splitting cycles. *Solid State Ionics*, Volume 180, Issues 14-16, 25 June 2009, Pages 1003-1010
- Chen, B.X., Wilson, S.R., Das, M., Coughlin, D.J. and Erlanger, B.F. (1998a): " Antigenicity of fullerenes: antibodies specific for fullerenes and their characteristics ", *PNAS USA*, vol. 95, no.18, pp.10809-10813.
- Chen, H.H., Yu, C., Ueng, T.H., Chen, S., Chen, B.J., Huang, K.J. and Chiang, L.Y. (1998b): Acute and subacute toxicity study of water-soluble polyalkylsulfonated C60 in rats, *Toxicol Pathol*, vol. 26, no. 1, pp.143-151.
- Chen, H. W., Su, S. F., Chien, C. T., Lin, W. H., Yu, S. L., Chou, C. C., Chen, J. J. and Yang, P. C. (2006): "Titanium dioxide nanoparticles induce emphysema-like lung injury in mice", *FASEB Journal*, vol. 20, no. 13, pp. 2393-2395.
- Chen, X., Mao, S.S. (2007): Titanium Dioxide Nanomaterials: Synthesis, Properties, Modifications, and Applications *Chem. Rev.* 2007, 107, 2891-2959
- Chen, C., Xing, G., Wang, J., Zhao, Y., Li, B., Tang, J., Jia, G., Wang, T., Sun, J., Xing, L., Yuan, H., Gao, Y., Meng, H., Chen, Z., Zhao, F., Chai, Z. and Fang, X. (2005): "Multihydroxylated [Gd@C82(OH)22]n nanoparticles: antineoplastic activity of high efficiency and low toxicity", *Nano Letters*, vol. 5, no.10, pp. 2050-2057.
- Chen Z, Meng H, Xing G, Yuan H, Zhao F, Liu R, Chang X, Gao X, Wang T, Jia G, Ye C, Chai Z, Zhao Y. (2008): Age-related differences in pulmonary and cardiovascular responses to SiO2 nanoparticle inhalation: nanotoxicity has susceptible population. *Environ Sci Technol.* 2008 Dec 1;42(23):8985-92.
- Cho WS, Choi M, Han BS, Cho M, Oh J, Park K, Kim SJ, Kim SH, Jeong J. (2007): Inflammatory mediators induced by intratracheal instillation of ultrafine amorphous silica particles. *Toxicol Lett.* 2007 Dec 10;175(1-3):24-33. Epub 2007 Sep 29.
- Cho, M., Cho, W.S., Choi, M., Kim, S.J., Han, B.S., Kim, S., Kim, H.O., Sheen, Y.Y., and Jeong, J. (2009): The impact of size on tissue distribution and elimination by single intravenous injection of silica nanoparticles. *Toxicol Lett*, 189(3):177-183. PubMed abstract Internet address: <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pubmed/19397964>. Last accessed on December 20, 2010.
- Choi, O. and Hu, 7. (2008): "Impact of Silver Nano-particles on Wastewater Treatment", ACWA Annual Conference Presentation, Department of Civil and Environmental Engineering, University of Missouri, Columbia, USA.
- Christensen FM, Johnston HJ, Stone V, Aitken RJ, Hankin S, Peters S, Aschberger K. (2010): Nano-silver - feasibility and challenges for human health risk assessment based on open literature. *Nanotoxicology.* 2010 Sep;4(3):284-95.
- Chung, T.H., Wu, S.H., Yao, M., Lu, C.W., Lin, Y.S., Hung, Y., Mou, C.Y., Chen, Y.C., and Huang, D.M. (2007): The effect of surface charge on

the uptake and biological function of mesoporous silica nanoparticles in 3t3-l1 cells and human mesenchymal stem cells. *Biomaterials*, 28(19):2959-2966. Abstract from PubMed 17397919. PubMed abstract Internet address: [http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/sites/entrez?orig\\_db=PubMed&db=pubmed&cmd=Search&TransSchema=title&term=17397919](http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/sites/entrez?orig_db=PubMed&db=pubmed&cmd=Search&TransSchema=title&term=17397919). Last accessed on December 20, 2010.

Consumer Project No. 81 (2007): Stuer-Lauridsen, F., Kamper, A., Borling P., Petersen, G.I., Hansen, S.F., Baun, A. Mapping of products containing nanoparticles or based on nanotechnology, Danish EPA. Available: [http://www2.mst.dk/common/Udgivramme/Frame.asp?pg=http://www2.mst.dk/Udgiv/publications/2007/978-87-7052-536-7/html/default\\_eng.htm](http://www2.mst.dk/common/Udgivramme/Frame.asp?pg=http://www2.mst.dk/Udgiv/publications/2007/978-87-7052-536-7/html/default_eng.htm)

Cupi, D. (2010): Review on the Environmental Hazards and Human Health Effects of Silica Nanoparticles. Individual project, MSc Environmental Chemistry and Health, DTU.

Damtoft, J.S. (2010): Personal communication with Jesper Sand Damtoft, Ålborg Portland, Nov. 2010.

Danmarks Statistik (2010): <http://www.statistikbanken.dk/statbank5a/default.asp?w=1280>, , Nov. 2010.

Dantonit (2010): <http://www.dantonit.dk/Default.aspx?ID=24>

Das, M., Patil, S., Bhargava, N., Kang, J. F., Riedel, L. M., Seal, S. and Hickman, J. J. (2007): "Auto-catalytic ceria nanoparticles offer neuroprotection to adult rat spinal cord neurons", *Biomaterials*, vol. 28, no. 10, pp. 1918-1925.

Deshpande S., Patil S., Kuchibhatla S.V.N.T. and Seal S., (2005): Size dependency variation in lattice parameter and valency states in nanocrystalline cerium oxide, *Applied Physics Letters*, 87, 133113, American Institute of Physics

Driscoll, K. E., Deyo, L. C., Carter, J. M., Howard, B. W., Hassenbein, D. G. and Bertram, T. A. (1997): "Effects of particle exposure and particle-elicited inflammatory cells on mutation in rat alveolar epithelial cells", *Carcinogenesis*, vol. 18, no.2, pp. 423-430.

ECHA (2008): Guidance on information requirements and chemical safety assessment Chapter R.7b: Endpoint specific guidance May 2008 (version 1.1), European Chemicals Agency.

Environmental Defense (ED) and Dupont (2007): Nanomaterial risk assessment worksheet: DuPont™ light stabilizer for use as a polymer additive. Washington DC: Environmental Defense - Dupont Nano Partnership. <http://nanoriskframework.org/page.cfm?tagID=1326>.

Environmental Project No. 1206 (2007): Tønning, K., Poulsen, M. Nanotechnology in the Danish industry - survey on production and application. Danish Ministry of the Environment Danish Environmental Protection Agency, 2007.

EOF (2010): Personal communication with Michael Mücke Jensen, Energi- og Olieforum, Danmark, Dec. 2010.

- EPA (2007): Nanotechnology White Paper. Science Policy Council. United States Environmental Protection Agency, EPA 100/B-07/001 February 2007
- Eriksen (2010): Personal communication with Kirsten Eriksen, COWI A/S, Dec. 2010.
- Erlanger, B.F., Chen, B.X., Zhu, M. and Brus, L. (2001): "Binding of an anti-fullerene IgG monoclonal antibody to single wall carbon nanotubes", *Nano Letters*, vol. 1, no.9, pp. 465-467.
- Espindola-Gonzalez A., Martinez-Hernandez A. L., Angeles-Chavez C., Castano V. M., Velasco-Santos C., (2010): Novel Crystalline SiO<sub>2</sub> Nanoparticles via Annelids Bioprocessing of Agro-Industrial Wastes. *Nanoscale Res Lett* 5:1408–1417.
- Everest (2010):  
[http://www.everest.com.tw/english/11\\_star\\_product/01\\_edit.aspx?ID=8](http://www.everest.com.tw/english/11_star_product/01_edit.aspx?ID=8),  
 Dec. 2010
- Farré, M., Pérez, S., Gajda-Schranz, K., Osorio, V., Kantiani, L., Ginebreda A., Barceló, D. (2010): First determination of C-60 and C(70) fullerenes and N-methylfulleropyrrolidine C-60 on the suspended material of wastewater effluents by liquid chromatography hybrid quadrupole linear ion trap tandem mass spectrometry. *Journal of Hydrology*, 383 (1-2), 44 -51.
- Federici, G., Shaw, B.J. and Handy, R.D. (2007): "Toxicity of titanium dioxide nanoparticles to rainbow trout (*Oncorhynchus mykiss*): Gill injury, oxidative stress, and other physiological effects", *Aquatic Toxicology*, vol. 84, pp. 415-430.
- Fent K., Weisbrod C.J., Wirth-Heller A., Pieles U., (2010): Assessment of uptake and toxicity of fluorescent silica nanoparticles in zebrafish (*Danio rerio*) early life stages. *Aquat Toxicol.* 100(2):218-28.
- Ferin, J., Oberdorster, G. and Penney, D. P. (1992): "Pulmonary retention of ultrafine and fine particles in rats", *Am J Respir Cell Mol Biol*, vol. 6, no.5, pp. 535-542.
- Folkmann JK, Risom L, Jacobsen NR, Wallin H, Loft S, Møller P. (2009): Oxidatively damaged DNA in rats exposed by oral gavage to C60 fullerenes and single-walled carbon nanotubes. *Environ Health Perspect.* 2009 May;117(5):703-8. Epub 2008 Nov 12.
- Franco, A., Hansen, S.F., Olsen, S.I., Butti, L. (2007): Limits and Prospects of the "Incremental Approach" and the European Legislation on the Management of Risks related to Nanomaterials. *Regulatory Toxicology and Pharmacology* 48: 171-183.
- Fujita, K., Morimoto, Y., Ogami, A., Myojyo, T., Tanaka, I., Shimada, M., Wang, W.N., Endoh, S., Uchida, K., Nakazato, T., Yamamoto, K., Fukui, H., Horie, M., Yoshida, Y., Iwahashi, H. and Nakanishi, J. (2009): "Gene expression profiles in rat lung after inhalation exposure to C(60) fullerene particles" *Toxicology*, vol. 258, no. 1, pp. 47-55.
- Geranio, L., Heuberger, M., Nowack, B. (2010): The behaviour of silver nanotextiles during washing. *Environ Sci Technol*, 43, 8116-8118.

Gharbi, N., Pressac, M., Hadchouel, M., Szwarc, H., Wilson, S.R. and Moussa, F. (2005): "[60]Fullerene is a powerful antioxidant in vivo with no acute or subacute toxicity" Nano Letters, vol. 5, no. 12, pp. 2578-2585.

Gonzalez, L., Sanderson, B.J.S., Kirsch-Volders, (2011): Adaptations of the in vitro MN assay for the genotoxicity assessment of nanomaterials. Mutagenesis vol. 26 no. 1 pp. 185–191, 2011

Gottschalk, F., Scholz, R.W., Nowack, B. (2010a): Probabilistic material flow modeling for assessing the environmental exposure to compounds: Methodology and an application to engineered nano-tio<sub>2</sub> particles. Environmental Modelling & Software. 25, 320-332.

Gottschalk, F., Sonderer, T., Scholz, R.W., Nowack, B. (2010b): Possibilities and limitations of modeling environmental exposure to engineered nanomaterials by probabilistic material flow analysis. Environmental Toxicology and Chemistry. 29, 1036-1048.

Grassian, V. H., Adamcakova-Dodd, A., Pettibone, J. M., O'shaughnessy, P. T. and Thorne, P. S. (2007): "Inflammatory response of mice to manufactured titanium dioxide nanoparticles: comparison of size effects through different exposure routes", Nanotoxicol, vol. 1, no. 3, pp. 211-226

Grieger, K., Fjordbøge, A., Hartmann, N.B., Eriksson, E., Bjerg, P.L., Baun, A. (2010): Environmental benefits and risks of zero-valent iron nanoparticles (nZVI) for in situ remediation: risk mitigation or trade-off? Journal of Contaminant Hydrology, 118: 165-183.

Griffitt, R.J., Luo, J., Gao, J., Bonzongo, J.C. and Barber, D.S. (2008): "Effects of particle composition and species on toxicity of metallic nanomaterials in aquatic organisms", Environmental Toxicology and Chemistry, vol. 27, no. 9, pp. 1972-1978.

Gulbranson SH, Hud JA, Hansen RC. (2000): Argyria following the use of dietary supplements containing colloidal silver protein. Cutis 66:373\_376.

Ha SW., Camalier C.E., Beck G.R. Jr., Lee JK., (2009): New method to prepare very stable and biocompatible fluorescent silica nanoparticles. Chem Commun (Camb). 28(20):2881–2883. doi:10.1039/b902195g.

Hansen, S.F., Michelson, E., Kamper, A., Borling, P., Stuer-Lauridsen, F. & Baun, A. (2008): Categorization framework to aid exposure assessment of nanomaterials in consumer products. Ecotoxicology 17 (5): 438-447.

Harper, S., Usenko, C., Hutchinson, J.E., Maddux, B.I.S., Tanguay, R.L. (2008): ***In vivo*** biodistribution and toxicity depends on nanomaterial composition, size, surface functionalisation and routes of exposure. J. Experimental Nanoscience, vol. 3, no. 3, 195-206. Velzeboer, I., Hendriks, A.J., Ragas, A.M.J. and Van de Meent, D. 2008, "Aquatic ecotoxicity tests of some nanomaterials", Environmental Toxicology and Chemistry, vol. 27, no. 9, pp. 1942-1947.

Hartmann, N.B., Von der Kammer, F., Hofmann, T., Baalousha, M., Ottofuelling, S., Baun, A. (2010): Algal testing of titanium dioxide nanoparticles—Testing considerations, inhibitory effects and modification of cadmium bioavailability. Toxicology 269 (2010) 190–197

Health and Safety Executive (2004): Health effects of particles produced for nanotechnologies HSE Hazard assessment document EH75/6 December. London: HSE.

Heinlaan, M., Ivask, A., Blinova, I., Dubourguier, H.C. and Kahru, A. (2008): "Toxicity of nanosized and bulk ZnO, CuO and TiO<sub>2</sub> to bacteria *Vibrio fischeri* and crustaceans *Daphnia magna* and *Thamnocephalus platyurus*", *Chemosphere*, vol. 71, no. 7, pp. 1308-1316.

Henry TB, Menn FM, Fleming JT, Wilgus J, Compton RN, Saylor GS. (2007): Attributing effects of aqueous C<sub>60</sub> nano-aggregates to tetrahydrofuran decomposition products in larval zebrafish by assessment of gene expression. *Environ Health Perspect.* 2007 Jul;115(7):1059-65.

Hill WR, Pillsbury DM. (1939): *Argyria, the pharmacology of silver*. Baltimore, MD, Williams and Wilkins.

Huczko, A., Lange, H. and Calko, E. (1999): "Fullerenes: experimental evidence for a null risk of skin irritation and allergy", *Fullerene Sci Technol*, vol. 7, no. 5, pp. 935-939.

Hudson SP, Padera RF, Langer R, Kohane DS. (2008): The biocompatibility of mesoporous silicates. *Biomaterials.* 2008 Oct;29(30):4045-55.

Hyun, J. S., Lee, B. S., Ryu, H. Y., Sung, J. H., Chung, K. H., and Yu, I. J. (2008): "Effects of repeated silver nanoparticles exposure on the histological structure and mucins of nasal respiratory mucosa in rats", *Toxicol Lett*, vol. 182, no. 1-3, pp. 24-28.

Imada, S., Yamanaka, N., Tamai, S. (2008): Water table depth affects *Populus alba* fine root growth and whole plant biomass. *Funct. Ecol.* 22, 1018-1026.

Inoue, K., Takano, H., Ohnuki, M., Yanagisawa, R., Sakurai, M., Shimada, A., Mizushima, K. and Yoshikawa, T. (2008): "Size effects of nanomaterials on lung inflammation and coagulatory disturbance", *Int J Immunopathol Pharmacol*, vol. 21, no. 1, pp. 197-206.

Intersport (2010): Personal communication with Intersport. Dec. 2010.

Jensen, I. (2010): Personal communication with Ib Jensen, Unicon, Nov. 2010.

Ji, J.H., Jung, J.H., Kim, S.S., Yoon, J.U., Park, J.D., Choi, B.S., Chung, Y.H., Kwon, I.H., Jeong, J., Han, B.S., Shin, J.H., Sung, J.H., Song, K.S. and Yu, I.J. (2007): "Twenty-eight-day inhalation toxicity study of silver nanoparticles in sprague-dawley rats", *Inhalation Toxicology*, vol. 19, no. 10, pp. 857-871.

Jin, C. Y., Zhu, B. S., Wang, X. F. and Lu, Q. H. (2008): "Cytotoxicity of titanium dioxide nanoparticles in mouse fibroblast cells", *Chemical Research in Toxicology*, vol. 21, no. 9, pp. 1871-1877.

Johansen A, Pedersen AL, Jensen KA, Karlson U, Hansen BM, Scott-Fordsmand JJ, Winding A. (2008): Effects of C<sub>60</sub> fullerene nanoparticles on soil bacteria and protozoans. *Environ Toxicol Chem.* 2008 Sep;27(9):1895-903.

- Kaegi R., Ulrich A., Sinnet B., Vonbank R., Wichser A., Zuleeg S., Simmler H., Brunner S., Vonmont H., Burkhardt M. and Boller M. (2008): Synthetic TiO<sub>2</sub> nanoparticle emission from exterior facades into the aquatic environment, *Environ. Pollut.*, 2008, 156, 233–239.
- Kaegi, R., Sinnet, B., Zuleeg, S., Hagendorfer, H., Mueller, E., Vonbank, R., Boller, M., Burkhardt, M. (2010): Release of silver nanoparticles from outdoor facades. *Environ Pollut*, 158 (9), 2900-2905.
- Kaewamatawong T., Shimada A., Okajima M., Inoue H., Morita T., Inoue K., Takano H., (2006): Acute and subacute pulmonary toxicity of low dose of ultrafine colloidal silica particles in mice after intratracheal instillation. *Toxicol Pathol* (34)7:958-965.
- Kato S, Aoshima H, Saitoh Y, Miwa N. (2009): Biological safety of Lipo-Fullerene composed of squalane and fullerene-C60 upon mutagenesis, photocytotoxicity, and permeability into the human skin tissue. *Basic Clin Pharmacol Toxicol*. 104(6):483-7.
- KemI (2009): The use of nanomaterials in Sweden 2008 - analysis and prognosis. Swedish Chemicals Agency. KemI PM 1/09.
- Keenan CR, Goth-Goldstein R, Lucas D, Sedlak DL. (2009): Oxidative stress induced by zero-valent iron nanoparticles and Fe(II) in human bronchial epithelial cells. *Environ Sci Technol*. 2009 Jun 15;43(12):4555-60.
- Kim YS, Kim JS, Cho HS, Rha DS, Park JD, Choi BS, Lim R, Chang HK, Chung YH, Kwon IH, Jeong J, Han BS, Yu IJ. (2008): Twenty-eight-day oral toxicity, genotoxicity, and gender-related tissue distribution of silver nanoparticles in Sprague-Dawley rats. *Inhal. Toxicol*. 20: 575–583.
- Kiss, B., Biro, T., Czifra, G., Toth, B. I., Kertesz, Z., Szikszai, Z., Kiss, A. Z., Juhasz, I., Zouboulis, C. C. and Hunyadi, J. (2008): "Investigation of micronized titanium dioxide penetration in human skin xenografts and its effect on cellular functions of human skin-derived cells", *Exp Dermatol*, vol. 17, no. 8, pp. 659-667.
- Komatsu, T., Tabata, M., Kubo-Irie, M., Shimizu, T., Suzuki, K.I., Nihei, Y. and Takeda K. (2008): "The effects of nanoparticles on mouse testis Leydig cells in vitro", *Toxicol in Vitro*, vol. 22, no. 8, pp. 1825–1831.
- Kristensen, H.V., Vinding, K.F., Grieger, K.D., Hansen., S.F. (2009): Adopting Eco-Innovation in Danish Polymer Industry Working with Nanotechnology: Drivers, Barriers and Future Strategies, for the Nanotechnology Law and Business 6(3):416-440.
- Kumar R, Roy I, Ohulchanskyy TY, Vathy LA, Bergery EJ, Sajjad M, Prasad PN. (2010): *In vivo* biodistribution and clearance studies using multimodal organically modified silica nanoparticles. *ACS Nano*. 2010 Feb 23;4(2):699-708.
- Larese, F.F., D'Agostin, F., Crosera, M., Adami, G., Renzi, N., Bovenzi, M. and Maina, G. (2009): "Human skin penetration of silver nanoparticles through intact and damaged skin", *Toxicol*, vol. 225, no. 1-2, pp.33-37.

K. P. Lee and D. P. Kelly (1992): The pulmonary response and clearance of Ludox colloidal silica after a 4-week inhalation exposure in rats. *Fundamental and Applied Toxicology*, Volume 19, Issue 3, October 1992, Pages 399-410

Lee, C., Kim, J.Y., Lee, W.I., Nelson, K.L., Yoon, J., Sedlak, D.L. (2008): Bactericidal effect of zero-valent iron nanoparticles on *escherichia coli*. *Environ. Sci. Technol.* 42, 4927–4933.

Li, X., Elliott, D.W., Zhang, W. (2006): Zero-valent iron nanoparticles for abatement of environmental pollutants: materials and engineering aspects. *Crit. Rev. Solid State Mater. Sci.* 31, 11–22.

Li, H., Zhou, Q., Wu, Y., Fu, J., Wang, T., Jiang, G. (2009): Effects of waterborne nano-iron on medaka (*oryzias latipes*): antioxidant enzymatic activity, lipid peroxidation and histopathology. *Ecotoxicol. Environ. Saf.* 72, 684–692.

Li PR, Wei JC, Chiu YF, Su HL, Peng FC, Lin JJ. (2010): Evaluation on cytotoxicity and genotoxicity of the exfoliated silicate nanoclay. *ACS Appl Mater Interfaces*. 2010 Jun;2(6):1608-13.

Lide D.R., ed. (2009): *CRC Handbook of Chemistry and Physics*, 89th Edition, CRC Press/Taylor and Francis, Boca Raton, Florida

Lidong Wang, D Major, P Paga, D Zhang, M G Norton, D N McIlroy (2006): "High yield synthesis and lithography of silica-based nanospring mats". *Nanotechnology* 17: S298–S303

Lin, W., Huang, Y. W., Zhou, X. D. and Ma, Y. (2006): "Toxicity of cerium oxide nanoparticles in human lung cancer cells", *Int J Toxicol*, vol. 25, no.6, pp. 451-457.

Lindgreen, H. (2010): Personal communication with Holger Lindgreen, Geus, Nov. 2010.

Lison, D., Kirsch-Volders, M., Hoet, P., Martens, J., Kirschhock, C. (2009): Physico-chemical determinants of toxicity : a rational approach towards safer nanostructured materials - S<sup>2</sup>NANO". Final Report Phase 1. Brussels : Belgian Science Policy 2009 – 18 p. (Research Programme Science for a Sustainable Development)

Lovern SB, Klaper R. (2006): *Daphnia magna* mortality when exposed to titanium dioxide and fullerene (C60) nanoparticles. *Environ Toxicol Chem.*; 2006 Apr;25(4):1132-7.

Lovern SB, Strickler JR, Klaper R. (2007): Behavioral and physiological changes in *Daphnia magna* when exposed to nanoparticle suspensions (titanium dioxide, nano-C60, and C60HxC70Hx). *Environ Sci Technol.* 2007 Jun 15;41(12):4465-70.

Lowry, G. V. and Casman E. A. (2009): Nanomaterial Transport, Transformation, and Fate in the Environment: A Risk-based Perspective on Research Needs. In *Risk, Uncertainty and Decision Analysis for Nanomaterials: Environmental Risks and Benefits and Emerging Consumer Products*. Eds. Igor Linkov and Jeffery Stevens. Springer Verlag. pp. 125-139.

Luoma, S. N. (2008): Silver Nanotechnologies and the Environment Old Problems or New Challenges? PEN 15. Washington, DC: Project on Emerging Nanotechnologies, Woodrow Wilson International Center for Scholars.

Makimura D., Metin C., Kabashima T., Matsuoka T., Nguyen Q. P., Miranda C.R. (2010): Combined modeling and experimental studies of hydroxylated silica nanoparticles. *J Mater Sci* 45:5084–5088.

Mknano (2010): mkNANO.  
<http://www.mknano.com/searchresultsproduct.asp> (Accessed 28-11-2010)

Mori, T., Takada, H., Ito, S., Matsubayashi, K., Miwa, N. and Sawaguchi, T. (2006): "Preclinical studies on safety of fullerene upon acute oral administration and evaluation for no mutagenesis", *Toxicology*, vol. 225, no. 1, pp. 48-54.

Morsy, M.S., Alsayed, S.H. and Aquel, M. (2010): Effect of Nano-clay on Mechanical Properties and Microstructure of Ordinary Portland Cement Mortar. *International Journal of Civil & Environmental Engineering IJCEE-IJENS* Vol: 10 No:01

Mueller, N.C., Nowack, B. (2008): Exposure modeling of engineered nanoparticles in the environment. *Environmental Science & Technology*. 42, 4447-4453.

Nano-C (2002): Masters of Flame: Industrial Production of Fullerenes Becomes a Reality. Nano-C Inc., Westwood, MA.

Nanocor (2010): Nanocor. <http://www.nanocor.com/>

Nanowerk (2010): Nanomaterial Database Search.  
[http://www.nanowerk.com/phpscripts/n\\_dbsearch.php](http://www.nanowerk.com/phpscripts/n_dbsearch.php) (Accessed 5 November, 2010).

Naota M, Shimada A, Morita T, Inoue K, Takano H. (2009): Translocation pathway of the intratracheally instilled C60 fullerene from the lung into the blood circulation in the mouse: possible association of diffusion and caveolae-mediated pinocytosis. *Toxicol Pathol*. 2009;37(4):456-62. Epub 2009 Apr 3.

Napierska, D., Thomassen, Leen CJ., Lison, Dominique, Martens, Johan A., Hoet, Peter H. (2010): The nanosilica hazard: another variable entity. *Particle and Fibre Toxicology* 7:39  
<http://www.particleandfibretoxicology.com/content/7/1/39>

Nelson S.M., Mahmoud T., Beaux II M., Shapiro P., McIlroy D.N., Stenkamp D.L., (2010): Toxic and teratogenic silica nanowires in developing vertebrate embryos. *Nanomedicine* 6(1): 93–102.  
doi:10.1016/j.nano.2009.05.003.

NFA (2010): Nanoplast - Nanoteknologiske materialer og produkter i plastindustrien. Baggrund. Det Nationale Forskningscenter for Arbejdsmiljø.  
<http://www.arbejdsmiljoforskning.dk/da/projekter/nanoteknologiske-materialer-og-produkter-i-plastindustrien---nanoplast/baggrund>

Nike (2010): Personal communication with Ms. Verena Janowski, Nike Denmark. Dec. 2010.

Nishimori H, Kondoh M, Isoda K, Tsunoda S, Tsutsumi Y, Yagi K. (2009): Influence of 70 nm silica particles in mice with cisplatin or paraquat-induced toxicity. *Pharmazie*. 2009 Jun;64(6):395-7.

Nordberg, G.F. and L. Gerhardsson (1988): Silver. In: *Handbook on Toxicity of Inorganic Compounds*, H.G. Seiler and H. Sigel, eds. Marcel Dekker, Inc., New York, pp. 619-623.

Norwegian Labour Inspection Authority (2010): Survey on Production, Import and Use of Nanotechnological Products in Norway. Final Report, July 2010

Nowack B., Krug H., Height M. (2011): 120 Years of Nanosilver History: Implications for Policy Makers. *Environ Sci Technol*. 2011 Mar 2. [Epub ahead of print] NTP, 2009. Chemical information Review Document for Silica flour. Micronised  $\alpha$ -quartz. Supporting Nomination for Toxicological Evaluation by the national Toxicology Program.

Oberdörster, E., Larkin, P., Rogers, J. (2006): Rapid environmental impact screening for engineered nanomaterials: a case study using microarray technology. Project on Emerging Nanotechnologies, Woodrow Wilson International Center for Scholars, June 2006, Washington D.C.

Park B, Martin P, Harris C, Guest R, Whittingham A, Jenkinson P, Handley J. (2007): Initial in vitro screening approach to investigate the potential health and environmental hazards of Enviroxtrade mark - a nanoparticulate cerium oxide diesel fuel additive. *Part Fibre Toxicol*. 2007 Dec 5;4:12.

Park, Barry, Donaldson, Kenneth, Duffin, Rodger, Tran, Lang, Kelly, Frank, Mudway, Ian, Morin, Jean-Paul, Guest, Robert, Jenkinson, Peter, Samaras, Zisis, Giannouli, Myrsini, Kouridis, Haris and Martin, Patricia (2008): Hazard and Risk Assessment of a Nanoparticulate Cerium Oxide-Based Diesel Fuel Additive—A Case Study. *Inhalation Toxicology*, 20:6, 547 — 566

Park, E. J., Choi, J., Park, Y. K., and Park, K. (2008a): "Oxidative stress induced by cerium oxide nanoparticles in cultured BEAS-2B cells", *Toxicol*, vol. 245, no. 1-2, pp. 90-100.

Park EJ, Park K., (2009): Oxidative stress and pro-inflammatory responses induced by silica nanoparticles in vivo and in vitro. *Toxicology Letters* 184(1):18-25.

Park YH, Kim JN, Jeong SH, Choi JE, Lee SH, Choi BH, Lee JP, Sohn KH, Park KL, Kim MK, Son SW. (2010): Assessment of dermal toxicity of nanosilica using cultured keratinocytes, a human skin equivalent model and an in vivo model. *Toxicology*. 2010 Jan 12;267(1-3):178-81. Epub 2009 Oct 20.

Patil S, Sandberg A, Heckert E, Self W, Seal S. (2007): Protein adsorption and cellular uptake of cerium oxide nanoparticles as a function of zeta potential. *Biomaterials*. 2007 Nov;28(31):4600-7. Epub 2007 Aug 1.

PEN (2011): The Project on Emerging Nanotechnologies. Consumer Product Inventory. Woodrow Wilson International Center for Scholars. Accessed January 2011: <http://www.nanotechproject.org/inventories/consumer/>

Phenrat T, Long TC, Lowry GV, Veronesi B. (2009): Partial oxidation ("aging") and surface modification decrease the toxicity of nanosized zerovalent iron. *Environ Sci Technol.* 2009 Jan 1;43(1):195-200.

Pirngadi, P., Richter, S. (2005): New Developments in the Application of Nanoclays for HFFR Cable Compounds. Proceedings of the 54th IWCS/Focus Conference, 2005.  
[http://ecadigitalibrary.com/pdf/IWCS05/IWCS0582\\_lke.pdf](http://ecadigitalibrary.com/pdf/IWCS05/IWCS0582_lke.pdf)

Powell JJ, Faria N, Thomas-McKay E, Pele LC. (2010): Origin and fate of dietary nanoparticles and microparticles in the gastrointestinal tract. *J Autoimmun.* 2010 May;34(3):J226-33. Epub 2010 Jan 21.

Pronk, M. E. J.; Wijnhoven, S. W. P.; Bleeker, E. A. J.; Heugens, E. H. W.; Peijnenburg, W. J. G. M.; Luttik, R.; Hakkert, B. C. (2009): Nanomaterials under REACH: Nanosilver as a case study. National Institute for Public Health and the Environment, Bilthoven, the Netherlands

Prospect (2010): Global Nanomaterials Safety. Toxicological Review of Nano Cesium Oxide. Ecotoxicology Test Protocols for Representative Nanomaterials in Support of the OECD Sponsorship Programme. 1 July 2010

Ramsden, C.S., Smith, T.J., Shaw, B.J., Handy, R.D. (2009): Dietary exposure to titanium dioxide nanoparticles in rainbow trout, (*Oncorhynchus mykiss*): no effect on growth, but subtle biochemical disturbances in the brain. *Ecotoxicology* 18:939–951.

Ratte, H. T. (1999): Bioaccumulation and toxicity of silver compounds: A review. *Environmental Toxicology and Chemistry*, 18: 89–108.

Regulation (EC) No 1272/2008 of the European Parliament and of the Council of 16 December 2008 on classification, labelling and packaging of substances and mixtures, amending and repealing Directives 67/548/EEC and 1999/45/EC, and amending Regulation (EC) No 1907/2006.

Regulation (EC) No 1907/2006 of the European Parliament and of the Council of 18 December 2006 concerning the Registration, Evaluation, Authorisation and Restriction of Chemicals (REACH), establishing a European Chemicals Agency, amending Directive 1999/45/EC and repealing Council Regulation (EEC) No 793/93 and Commission Regulation (EC) No 1488/94 as well as Council Directive 76/769/EEC and Commission Directives 91/155/EEC, 93/67/EEC, 93/105/EC and 2000/21/EC.

RIVM (2009): "Nanomaterials under REACH: Nanosilver as a case study", RIVM Report 601780003/2009

Roursgaard, M., Poulsen, S.S., Kepley, C.L., Hammer, M., Nielsen, G.D. and Larsen, S.T. (2008): "Polyhydroxylated C60 fullerene (fullerenol) attenuates neutrophilic lung inflammation in mice", *Bas Clin Pharmacol Toxicol*, vol. 103, no. 4, pp. 386-388.

Saleh, N.B., Pfefferle, L.D. and Elimelech, M. (2008): "Aggregation kinetics of multiwalled carbon nanotubes in aquatic systems: measurements and environmental implications", *Environmental Science and Technology*, vol. 42, pp. 7963-9.

- Saleh, N., Kim, H., Phenrat, T., Lowry, G.V., Tilton, R.D., Matyjaszewski, K., Lowry, G.V., Tilton, R.D. (2008): Ionic strength and composition affect the mobility of surface-modified FeO nanoparticles in water-saturated sand columns. *Environ. Sci. Technol.* 42, 3349–3355.
- Sayes, C.M., Fortner, J.D., Guo, W., Lyon, D.Y., Boyd, A.M., Ausman, K., Tao, Y.J., Sitharaman, B., Wilson, L.J., Hughes, J.B., West, J.L. and Colvin, V.L. (2004): "The differential cytotoxicity of water-soluble fullerenes", *Nano Letters*, vol. 4, no. 10, pp. 1881-1887.
- Sayes, C.M., Marchione, A.A., Reed, K.L. and Warheit D.B. (2007): "Comparative pulmonary toxicity assessments of C60 water suspensions in rats: few differences in fullerene toxicity in vivo in contrast to in vitro profiles", *Nano Letters*, vol. 7, no. 8, pp. 2399-2406.
- Sayes CM, Reed KL, Glover KP, Swain KA, Ostraat ML, Donner EM, Warheit DB. (2010): Changing the dose metric for inhalation toxicity studies: Short-term study in rats with engineered aerosolized amorphous silica nanoparticles. *Inhalation Toxicology*, 22(4): 348-354 (March 2010).
- SCENIHR (2005): Opinion on the appropriateness of existing methodologies to access the potential risks associated with engineered and adventitious products of nanotechnologies. Brussels: European Commission, health and consumer protection directorate-general, Scientific Committee on Emerging and newly Identified Health Risks (SCENIHR)
- Schreiner KM, Filley TR, Blanchette RA, Bowen BB, Bolskar RD, Hockaday WC, Masiello CA, Raebiger JW. (2009): White-rot basidiomycete-mediated decomposition of C60 fullerol. *Environ Sci Technol.* 2009 May 1;43(9):3162-8.
- Schrack, B., Hydutsky, B.W., Blough, J.L., Mallouk, T.E. (2004): Delivery vehicles for zerovalent metal nanoparticles in soil and groundwater. *Chem. Mater.* 16, 2187–2193.
- Scott-Fordsmand JJ, Krogh PH, Schaefer M, Johansen A. (2008): The toxicity testing of double-walled nanotubes-contaminated food to *Eisenia veneta* earthworms. *Ecotoxicol Environ Saf.* 2008 May 29.
- Scown, T.M., van Aerle, R., Johnston, B.D., Cumberland, S., Lead, J.R., Owen, R. & Tyler, C.R. (2009): "High Doses of Intravenously Administered Titanium Dioxide Nanoparticles Accumulate in the Kidneys of Rainbow Trout but with no Observable Impairment of Renal Function", *Toxicological Sciences*, vol. 109, no. 2, pp. 372-380.
- Sera, N., Tokiwa, H. and Miyata, N. (1996): "Mutagenicity of the fullerene C60-generated singlet oxygen dependent formation of lipid peroxides", *Carcinogenesis*, vol. 17, no. 10, pp. 2163-2169.
- Sharma AK, Schmidt B, Frandsen H, Jacobsen NR, Larsen EH, Binderup ML. (2010): Genotoxicity of unmodified and organo-modified montmorillonite. *Mutat Res.* 2010 Jul 19;700(1-2):18-25. Epub 2010 Apr 28.
- Shinohara N, Matsumoto K, Endoh S, Maru J, Nakanishi (2009): J. *In vitro* and *in vivo* genotoxicity tests on fullerene C60 nanoparticles. *Toxicol Lett.* 2009 Dec 15;191(2-3):289-96. Epub 2009 Sep 20.

- Schubert D, Dargusch R, Raitano J, Chan SW. (2006): Cerium and yttrium oxide nanoparticles are neuroprotective. *Biochem Biophys Res Commun.* 2006 Mar 31;342(1):86-91. Epub 2006 Feb 3.
- Silver S. (2003): Bacterial silver resistance: Molecular biology and uses and misuses of silver compounds. *FEMS Microbiol Rev* 27:341\_353.
- Singh N, Manshian B, Jenkins GJ, Griffiths SM, Williams PM, Maffei TG, Wright CJ, Doak SH. (2009): Nanogenotoxicology: The DNA damaging potential of engineered nanomaterials. *Biomaterials.* 2009 Aug;30(23-24):3891-914. Epub 2009 May 8.
- Sitharaman, B., Wilson, L. J., Hughes, J. B., West, J. L., Colvin, V. L. (2004): The differential cytotoxicity of water-soluble fullerenes. *Nano Lett* 4(10): 1881-1887.
- So SJ, Jang IS, Han CS. (2008): Effect of micro/nano silica particle feeding for mice. *J Nanosci Nanotechnol.* 2008 Oct;8(10):5367-71.
- Stone, V., Hankin, S., Aitken, R., Aschberger, K., Baun, A., Christensen, F., Fernandes, T., Hansen, S.F., Hartmann, N.B., Hutchinson, G., Johnston, H., Micheletti, G., Peters, S., Ross, B., Sokull-Kluettgen, B., Stark, D., Tran, L. (2010): Engineered Nanoparticles: Review of Health and Environmental Safety (ENRHES). Available: <http://nmi.jrc.ec.europa.eu/project/ENRHES.htm> (Accessed February 1, 2010).
- Suha W.H., Suslick K.S., Stucky G.D., Suh Y-H., (2009): Nanotechnology, nanotoxicology, and neuroscience. *Prog Neurobiol.* 87(3):133-170. doi:10.1016/j.pneurobio.2008.09.009.
- Sun, H., Wang, L., Zhang, R., Sui, J., Xu, G. (2006): Treatment of ground-water polluted by arsenic compounds by zero valent iron. *J. Hazard. Mater.* 129, 297-303.
- Sun W., Wang D., Zhai Z., Gao R., Jiao K., (2009): Direct Electrochemistry of Hemoglobin Immobilized in the Sodium Alginate and SiO<sub>2</sub> Nanoparticles Bionanocomposite Film on a Carbon Ionic Liquid Electrode. *J. Iran. Chem. Soc.* 6(2): 412-419
- Sung J.H., Ji J.H., Yoon J.U., Kim D.S., Song M.Y., Jeong J., Han B.S., Han J.H., Chung Y.H., Kim J., Kim T.S., Chang H.K., Lee E.J., Lee J.H., Yu I.J., (2008): Lung function changes in Sprague-Dawley rats after prolonged inhalation exposure to silver nanoparticles. *Inhal Toxicol* 20:567-574.
- Sung, J.H., Ji, J.H., Park, J.D., Yoon, J.U., Kim, D.S., Jeon, K.S., Song, M.Y., Jeong, J., Han, B.S., Han, J.H., Chung, Y.H., Chang, H.K., Lee, J.H., Cho, M.H., Kelman, B.J. and Yu, I.J. (2009): "Subchronic inhalation toxicity of silver nanoparticles", *Toxicol Sciences*, vol. 108, no.2, 452-461.
- Suresh, R., Borkar, S.N., Sawant, V.A., Shende, V.S., Dimble, S.K. (2010): Nanoclay drug delivery System. *International Journal of Pharmaceutical Sciences and Nanotechnology* 3(2)
- Tabata, Y., Murakami, Y. and Ikada, Y. (1997): "Photodynamic effect of polyethylene glycol-modified fullerene on tumour", *Jap J Cancer Res*, vol. 88, no. 11, pp. 1108-1116.

- Takeara, H., Fujiwara, M., Arikawa, M., Diener, M.D., Alford, J.M. (2004): Experimental study of industrial scale fullerene production by combustion synthesis. *Carbon* 43 (2), 311–319.
- Takenaka, S., Karg, E., Roth, C., Schulz, H., Ziesenis, A., Heinzmann, U., Schramel, P., and Heyder, J. (2001): "Pulmonary and systemic distribution of inhaled ultrafine silver particles in rats", *Environ.Health Perspect.*, vol. 109 Suppl 4, pp. 547-551.
- Taylor (2008):  
[http://www.nanotechproject.org/process/assets/files/6704/taylor\\_gma\\_pen\\_packing1.pdf](http://www.nanotechproject.org/process/assets/files/6704/taylor_gma_pen_packing1.pdf)
- Terrones H., Terrones, M. (2003): The carbon nanocosmos: novel materials for the twenty-first century. *Filosiphical transaction of the Royal Society*, Vol. 361, p. 2789-2806.
- Theogaraj, E., Riley, S., Hughes, L., Maier, M. and Kirkland, D. (2007): "An investigation of the photo-clastogenic potential of ultrafine titanium dioxide particles", *Mut Res*, vol. 634, no. 1-2, pp. 205-219.
- Totsuka Y, Higuchi T, Imai T, Nishikawa A, Nohmi T, Kato T, Masuda S, Kinai N, Hiyoshi K, Ogo S, Kawanishi M, Yagi T, Ichinose T, Fukumori N, Watanabe M, Sugimura T, Wakabayashi K. (2009): Genotoxicity of nano/microparticles in *in vitro* micronuclei, *in vivo* comet and mutation assay systems. *Part Fibre Toxicol*. 2009 Sep 3;6:23.
- Tratnyek and Johnson (2006): Nanotechnologies for environmental cleanup. *NanoToday* 1 (2) 44-48.
- Trop, M., Novak, M., Rodl, S., Hellbom, B., Kroell, W., Goessler, W. (2006): "Silver coated dressing Acticoat caused raised liver enzymes and argyria-like symptoms in burn patient", *J Trauma*, vol. 60, no. 3, pp. 648–652.
- Tsuchiya, T., Oguri, I., Yamakoshi, Y.N. and Miyata, N. (1996): "Novel harmful effects of [60]fullerene on mouse embryos in vitro and in vivo", *FEBS Letters*, vol. 393, no. 1, pp. 139-145.
- Van Hoecke K, Quik JT, Mankiewicz-Boczek J, De Schampelaere KA, Elsaesser A, Van der Meeren P, Barnes C, McKerr G, Howard CV, Van de Meent D, Rydzyński K, Dawson KA, Salvati A, Lesniak A, Lynch I, Silversmit G, De Samber B, Vincze L, Janssen CR. (2009): *Environ Sci Technol*, 43(12):4537-46.
- Velzeboer, I., Hendriks, A.J., Ragas, A.M.J. and Van de Meent, D. (2008): "Aquatic ecotoxicity tests of some nanomaterials", *Environmental Toxicology and Chemistry*, vol. 27, no. 9, pp. 1942-1947.
- Wadhera, A., and Fung, M. (2005): Systemic argyria associated with ingestion of colloidal silver. *Dermatology Online Journal*, 11(1): 12.
- Wakefield G., Wu X., Gardener M., Park B. and Anderson S. (2008): *Envi-rox™* fuel-borne catalyst: Devel-oping and launching a nano-fuel additive, *Technology Analysis & Strategic Management*, Vol. 20, No. 1, pp. 127-136

- Wang J., Zhang X., Chen Y., Sommerfield M. and Hu, Q. (2008): "Toxicity assessment of manufactured nanomaterials using the unicellular green alga *Chlamydomonas reinhardtii*.", *Chemosphere*, vol. 73, no. 7.
- Wang, J., Zhou, G., Chen, C., Yu, H., Wang, T., Ma, Y., Jia, G., Gao, Y., Li, B., Sun, J., Li, Y., Jiao, F., Zhao, Y. and Chai, Z. (2007): "Acute toxicity and biodistribution of different sized titanium dioxide particles in mice after oral administration", *Toxicology Letters*, vol. 168, no. 2, pp. 176-185.
- Wang, J., Chen, C., Liu, Y., Jiao, F., Li, W., Lao, F., Li, Y., Li, B., Ge, C., Zhou, G., Gao, Y., Zhao, Y. and Chai, Z. (2008a): "Potential neurological lesion after nasal instillation of TiO<sub>2</sub> nanoparticles in the anatase and rutile crystal phases", *Toxicology Letters*, vol. 183, no. 1-3, pp. 72-80.
- Wang, J., Liu, Y., Jiao, F., Lao, F., Li, W., Gu, Y., Li, Y., Ge, C., Zhou, G., Li, B., Zhao, Y., Chai, Z. and Chen, C. (2008b): "Time-dependent translocation and potential impairment on central nervous system by intranasally instilled TiO<sub>2</sub> nanoparticles", *Toxicol*, vol. 254, no. 1-2, pp. 82-90.
- Warheit, D. B., Brock, W. J., Lee, K. P., Webb, T. R. and Reed, K. L. (2005): "Comparative pulmonary toxicity inhalation and instillation studies with different TiO<sub>2</sub> particle formulations: impact of surface treatments on particle toxicity" *Toxicol Sci*, vol. 88, no.2, pp. 514-524.
- Warheit, D. B., Webb, T. R., Reed, K. L., Frerichs, S. and Sayes, C. M. (2007): "Pulmonary toxicity study in rats with three forms of ultrafine-TiO<sub>2</sub> particles: differential responses related to surface properties. *Toxicol*, vol. 230, no.1, pp. 90-104.
- Wiesner, Mark R. (2005): "Science: Toward a green nanotechnology," *Daily Times*, Monday, August 8, 2005, [http://www.dailytimes.com.pk/default.asp?page=story\\_8-8-2005\\_pg6\\_7](http://www.dailytimes.com.pk/default.asp?page=story_8-8-2005_pg6_7)
- Wijnhoven, S.W.P., W.J.G.M. Peijnenburg, C.A. Herberths, W.I. Hagens, A.G., Oomen, E.H.W. Heugens, B. Roszek, J. Bisschops, I. Gosens, D. Van De Meent, S. Dekkers, W.H. De Jong, M. van Zijverden, A.J.A.M. Sips, and R.E. Geertsma. (2009): Nano-silver: A review of available data and knowledge gaps in human and environmental risk assessment. *Nanotoxicology*, 3:109-138.
- Winter M, Beer HD, Hornung V, Kramer U, Schins RPF, Forster I. (2010): Activation of the inflammasome by amorphous silica and TiO<sub>2</sub> nanoparticles in murine dendritic cells. *Nanotoxicology*, Early Online, DOI: 10.3109/17435390.2010.506957.
- Woodrow Wilson Inventory (2011): Project of Emerging Nanotechnologies at the Woodrow Wilson International Center for Scholars (2011). *Nanotechnology Consumer Products Inventory*. [http://www.nanotechproject.org/inventories/consumer/analysis\\_draft/](http://www.nanotechproject.org/inventories/consumer/analysis_draft/) (visited 22 March 2011)
- Zhu X, Zhu L, Lang Y, Chen Y. (2008): Oxidative stress and growth inhibition in the freshwater fish *Carassius auratus* induced by chronic exposure to sublethal fullerene aggregates. *Environ Toxicol Chem*. 2008 Sep;27(9):1979-85.

Zhu S, Oberdörster E, Haasch ML. (2006): Toxicity of an engineered nanoparticle (fullerene, C60) in two aquatic species, Daphnia and fathead minnow. Mar Environ Res. 2006 Jul;62 Suppl:S5-9. Epub 2006 Apr 22.

Zhu, X.S., Chang, Y. & Chen, Y.S. (2010): "Toxicity and bioaccumulation of TiO<sub>2</sub> nanoparticle aggregates in Daphnia magna", Chemosphere, vol. 78, no. 3, pp. V-215.

Zhu, X.S., Zhu, L., Duan, Z.H., Qi, R.Q., Li, Y. and Lang, Y.P. (2008): "Comparative toxicity of several metal oxide nanoparticle aqueous suspensions to Zebrafish (*Danio rerio*) early developmental stage", Journal of Environmental Science and Health Part A-Toxic/hazardous Substances and Environmental Engineering, vol. 43, no. 3, pp. 278-284.

Yamago, S., Tokuyama, H., Nakamura, E., Kikuchi, K., Kananishi, S., Sueki, K., Nakahara, H., Enomoto, S. and Ambe F. (1995): "In vivo biological behaviour of a water-miscible fullerene: <sup>14</sup>C labelling, absorption, distribution, excretion and acute toxicity", Chem Biol, vol. 2, no.6, pp. 385-389.

Yin, J.J., Lao, F., Meng, J., Fu, P.P., Zhao, Y., Xing, G., Gao, X., Sun, B., Wang, P.C., Chen, C. and Liang, X.J. (2008): "Inhibition of tumor growth by endohedral metallofullerenol nanoparticles optimized as reactive oxygen species scavenger", Mol Pharmacol, vol. 74, no. 4, pp. 1132-1140.

Yong S Kim<sup>1,7</sup>, Moon Y Song<sup>1</sup>, Jung D Park<sup>2</sup>, Kyung S Song<sup>1</sup>, Hyeon R Ryu<sup>1</sup>, Yong H Chung<sup>3</sup>, Hee K Chang<sup>4</sup>, Ji H Lee<sup>8</sup>, Kyung H Oh<sup>5</sup>, Bruce J Kelman<sup>6</sup>, In K Hwang<sup>7</sup> and Il J Yu<sup>1,8</sup> (2010): Subchronic oral toxicity of silver nanoparticles. Particle and Fibre Toxicology 7:20.  
<http://www.particleandfibretoxicology.com/content/7/1/20>

Xia T, Kovoichich M, Liang M, Mädler L, Gilbert B, Shi H, Yeh JI, Zink JI, Nel AE. (2008): Comparison of the mechanism of toxicity of zinc oxide and cerium oxide nanoparticles based on dissolution and oxidative stress properties. ACS Nano. 2008 Oct 28;2(10):2121-34.

Xia XR, Monteiro-Riviere NA, Riviere JE. (2010): Skin penetration and kinetics of pristine fullerenes (C60) topically exposed in industrial organic solvents. Toxicol Appl Pharmacol. 2010 Jan 1;242(1):29-37. Epub 2009 Sep 28.

Yeo, M.K. and Kang, M. (2008): "Effects of nanometer sized silver materials on biological toxicity during zebrafish embryogenesis", Bulletin of the Korean Chemical Society, vol. 29, no. 6, pp. 1179-1184.



# Annex 1 Nano terminology and acronyms

## Nanoterminology

The terms explained below are primarily included to support the reader of this report. Several of these terms are currently under discussion and may be adjusted as part of the process of developing regulations and standards in the nanotechnology field.

Agglomerate:	Collection of loosely bound particles or aggregates or mixtures of the two where the resulting external surface area is similar to the sum of the surface areas of the individual components. (Particles are held together by relatively weak forces, including Van der Waals forces, electrostatic forces and surface tension.)
Aggregate:	Particle comprising strongly bonded or fused particles where the resulting external surface area may be significantly smaller than the sum of calculated surface areas of the individual components. (The forces holding an aggregate together are strong forces, e.g. covalent bonds.)
Coating:	A covering that is applied to the surface of an object to alter or improve surface properties.
Derivatisation:	Transforming a chemical compound into another compound (derivate) of similar structure.
Doping:	Addition of controlled impurities to a semiconductor material to change its electrical properties.
Functionalisation:	Addition of functional groups to the surface of the material in order to achieve specific surface properties.
Mesoporous:	Possessing pores with at least one dimension between 2 nm to 50 nm.

Nanomaterial <sup>11</sup> :	Material having one or more external dimensions in the nanoscale or which is nanostructured.
Nanoobject:	Discrete piece of material with one or more external dimensions in the nanoscale.
Nanoparticles:	Nano-object with all three external dimensions in the nanoscale. (If the lengths of the longest and the shortest axes of the nano-object differ significantly (typically by more than three times) the terms nanorod or nanoplate are intended to be used instead of the term nanoparticle.)
Nanoscale:	Size range from approximately 1 nm to 100 nm.
Nanostructured:	Possessing a structure comprising contiguous elements with one or more dimensions in the nanoscale but excluding any primary atomic or molecular structure.

### Acronyms

ADME	Absorption Distribution Metabolism Excretion
BAL	BronchoAlveolar Lavage
BCF	Bioconcentration Factor
CA	Chromosomal Aberrations
CHL/IL	Chinese Hamster Lung / Interleukin
CMC-Na	Methylcellulose sodium
CNT	Carbon NanoTubes
DNA	Deoxyribonukleinsyre
DNEL	Derived no Effect level
EC50	Effective Concentration 50%
FCM	Food Contact Materials

---

<sup>11</sup> A formally accepted definition of the term "nanomaterial" is not yet accepted. The European Commission has proposed the following definition to be used as the overarching, broadly applicable reference term for any European Union communication or legislation addressing nanomaterials, but this may be subject to change in the future:

- Nanomaterial: means a material that meets at least one of the following criteria:
- consists of particles, with one or more external dimensions in the size range 1 nm - 100 nm for more than 1 % of their number size distribution;
  - has internal or surface structures in one or more dimensions in the size range 1 nm - 100 nm;
  - has a specific surface area by volume greater than 60 m<sup>2</sup>/cm<sup>3</sup>, excluding materials consisting of particles with a size lower than 1 nm.

FPG	Formamido-pyrimidine-DNA-glycosylase
INEL	Indicative Effect level
LC50	Lethal Concentration 50%
LD50	Lethal Dose 50%
LDH	Lactate DeHydrogenase
LOAEC	Lowest Observed Adverse Effect Concentration
LOEC	Lowest Observed Effect Concentration
MMC	Mitomycin C
MN	Micronucleus
NOAEL	No Observed Adverse Effect Level
NOAEC	No Observed Adverse Effect Concentration
NOEC	No Observed Effect Concentration
NOAEL	No Observed Adverse Effect Level
NOEL	No Observed Effect level
NP	Nanoparticles
NSP	Nano-Sized Particle
PEC	Predicted Environmental Concentration
PNEC	Predicted No-Effect Concentration
REACH	Registration, Evaluation, Authorisation of Chemicals
ROS	Reactive Oxygen Species
SNP	Silica NanoParticle
TEM	Transmission Electron Microscopy



## Annex 2 Companies that commercialise nanotechnology and / or nano materials in Denmark

Companies that commercialize nanotechnology and/or nanomaterials in Denmark

Recently, the Nanowerk published an online Company & Labs directory with 4,196 links to labs, associations, networks and companies. This directory includes only companies and labs that work with and/or commercialise nanotechnology and/or nanomaterials and does not include entities that only have “nano” in their name.

According to Nanowerk there are 18 companies in Denmark involved in various fields of technology commercially.

1. **AQUAporin:** The company is committed to revolutionizing water purification through bionanotechnology with the development of a highly water-selective membrane.
2. **Cantion:** Provides nanomechanical products such as nanonanoluidic dispensers and nanomechanical cantilevers for label free detection and analysis of molecules.
3. **Capres - Copenhagen Applied Research:** CAPRES develops new technology for direct nano- and micro-scale electrical characterization of materials.
4. **DME Danish Micro Engineering:** Develops and manufactures Scanning Probe Microscopes.
5. **Haldor Topsoe:** Topsoe specialises in the production of heterogeneous catalysts and the design of process plants based on catalytic processes. Focus areas include the fertiliser industry, the chemical and petrochemical industries, and the energy sector (refineries and power plants). Topsoe has for many years dedicated large research efforts to nanoscience and nanotechnology. The efforts range from the development of novel preparation methods to theoretical and experimental investigations.
6. **Image Metrology:** Nanoscale image processing software and 3D visualization.
7. **InMold Biosystems:** InMold Biosystems proprietary technology offers a radical new approach to increase the functionality of plasticware. Biomolecules, like proteins, may be transferred to flat or structured surfaces in a pattern with nanometer sized details by micro contact

printing.

8. **LiPlasome Pharma:** The combination of a protected blood transporting nanocarrier system and a tumor specific activation technology makes LiPlasome Pharma very competitive in a commercially attractive and dynamic anticancer market, where drug delivery systems will gain increasing importance over the coming years.
9. **NanoCover:** NanoCover specialises in the production, distribution, sales and development of NanoCover, a series of surface treatment products. NanoCover is developed and produced using the newest and most advanced nanotechnologies.
10. **Nanofiber:** Develops protocols for growth and transfer of morphologically and optically controlled organic nanofibers.
11. **Nanon:** Specializes in the nanoscale manipulation of 'difficult' polymers, such as silicone, with the goal of optimizing performance - without compromising the properties of the base material.
12. **NanoWorld I/S:** NanoWorld I/S specializes on research, test and distribution of nano-based surface sealants. The company offers a wide range of nano sealing products for private and professional use.
13. **NIL Technologies:** The company sells stamps for nanoimprint lithography (NIL), provides imprint service, production by NIL, consultancy and enters into joint development of novel applications benefiting from nano-scale structures.
14. **Noliac:** Designs, develops and manufactures the total range of piezoelectric products - from powders to mono- and multilayer components and all the way to finished plug-and-play applications.
15. **Proxeon:** Proxeon develops state-of-the-art solutions to solve many of the scientific and technical challenges that are faced by those working in the field of proteomics. The company's core competencies are in the areas of mass spectrometry, protein analysis, hardware and software design for proteome analysis.
16. **QuantumWise:** QuantumWise produces software for atomic-scale modeling of nanoelectronic devices, wrapped in a platform with a graphical user interface and a scripting language interface. The company is unique in offering a commercial code that can do transport calculations using first-principles methods, and at the same time the back-end provides state-of-the-art simulation capacity for large-scale systems, allowing for systems with over 1,000 atoms to be simulated on a single workstation.
17. **SCF Technologies:** SCF Technologies A/S develops and commercializes technologies, such as nanostructure materials, that are used to refine products, enhance processes and produce intelligent materials.
18. **SunFlake:** SunFlake is developing a new generation of solar cells based on a novel shape of semiconductor nanostructures (NanoFlakes). The nanostructures can eliminate the need for a lattice-matched substrate as well as the need for a clean solar grade substrate (Nanowerk 2010).